Ligand Frameworks for Transition-Metal Complexes That Model Metalloenzyme Active

Denan Wang
Marquette University

Recommended Citation
http://epublications.marquette.edu/dissertations_mu/599
LIGAND FRAMEWORKS FOR TRANSITION-METAL COMPLEXES THAT MODEL METALLOENZYME ACTIVE SITES

by
Denan Wang, B. S.

A Dissertation submitted to the Faculty of the Graduate School,
Marquette University,
in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for
the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

Milwaukee, Wisconsin

December 2015
ABSTRACT

LIGAND FRAMEWORKS FOR TRANSITION-METAL COMPLEXES THAT MODEL METALLOENZYME ACTIVE SITES

Denan Wang, B. S.

Marquette University, 2015

Advances in the field of biomimetic inorganic chemistry require the design of sophisticated ligand frameworks that reflect the amazing complexity of metalloenzyme active sites. For instance, most active sites feature extensive hydrogen-bonding interactions between ligands bound to the metal center (the “first” coordination sphere) and nearby units in the outer (or “second”) sphere. Since these interactions modify the structural and electronic properties of the active sites, a number of inorganic chemists have sought to design ligands that permit outer-sphere functional groups to interact with first-sphere donors. This dissertation describes our contribution to these broader efforts to model the second coordination sphere. To date, our efforts have centered on the two classes of ligands based on second-sphere amide groups. The first set consists of 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamides with pendant pyridine or pyrimidine groups. Compared to the pincer ligands, the tripodal ligands posed a significantly greater synthetic challenge. We have succeeded in preparing a series of target ligands consisting of one, two, or three second-sphere heterocycles. My work has suggested that the second coordination sphere hydrogen bond interaction can be performed in our synthetic model.

In addition, metalloenzymes with homobinuclear and heterobinuclear active sites play a central role in the chemistry of life. We have generated ligand scaffolds that support homo- and heterobimetallic complexes of relevance to metalloenzyme active sites. Firstly, the synthesis and coordination chemistry of a new asymmetric ligand designed to support nickel based heterobimetallic structures with relevance to bioinorganic chemistry is described. Additionally, we report the synthesis and coordination chemistry of ‘non-innocent’ pentadentate ligands intended to provide multiple sites for ligand-based oxidation and reduction. This ‘non-innocent’ ligand series contains a central diarylalamido donor that serves as electron donor, in addition to ‘hard’ donor ligands (oxygen atoms), electron acceptor units, and ‘soft’ donor ligands. The resulting homobimetallic complexes (M = Co, Cu, and Zn) were characterized with X-ray crystallography and electrochemical methods. In addition, our studies found that the dicobalt(II) complex is a stable and efficient electrocatalyst for both H₂ generation and H₂O oxidation processes (i.e., water splitting).
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Denan Wang, B. S.

First of all I would like to thank my advisor, Professor Adam Fiedler for all his guidance and support. I feel so lucky to join to this clean, organized and wonderful working environment. Professor Fiedler was very patient, supportive and encouraging in guiding me towards the right direction, which gave me a tremendous amount of confidence to pursue lab work with much more efficiency. Moreover, he is not only an excellent scientist but also a great friend. He is a very understanding advisor and helps his students in their difficult times.

I would like to thank my committee members, Dr. Ryan, Dr. Dockendorff and Dr. Huang, for their time, patience and suggestions. I would like to thank Dr. Sergey Lindeman for solving the crystal structures of my metal complexes. I would like to thank Dr. Sheng Cai, who was always willing to share his expertise in NMR with me. Moreover, I would thank to Chemistry Department of Marquette University for financial support. I would like to thank the Graduate School and all of the Marquette University administration.

I would like to thank my lab mates Dr. Heaweon Park, Jake Baus, Mike Bittner, Xixi Hong, Amanda Baum, Ann Fisher and Tim Schluechtermann for their thoughtful discussions and assistance during my time at Marquette.

I would like to thank my parents, Jianxing Wang and Bishuang Wu, for always supporting my endeavors. Without their support and patience none of this would have been possible. My sister and brother in law, Lifeng Wang and Chaoqun Lai, have also been very supportive of all my decisions. I would like to specially thank to Yilin for her support and understanding. I would like to thank my relatives who were always there to cheer me up throughout my academic career. I would also like to thank all my friends who accompanied me during my time at Marquette.
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ............................................................................................................. i

LIST OF TABLES ......................................................................................................................... vi

LIST OF FIGURES ........................................................................................................................ viii

LIST OF SCHEMES ...................................................................................................................... xii

CHAPTER

1. Introduction: Bioinspired Ligand Design for the Development of New Models of Metalloenzyme Active Sites ......................................................................................................................... 1

   1.1 Bioinorganic Chemistry ........................................................................................................ 2

   1.2 Second Coordination Sphere Interaction in Metalloenzymes and Biomimetic Complexes ................................................................. 3

      1.2.1 Roles of First and Second Coordination Spheres .......................................................... 3

      1.2.2 Incorporation of Second Coordination Sphere Effects in Synthetic Complexes ......................... 10

   1.3 Bimetallic Active Site in Metalloenzymes and Biomimetic Complexes .............................. 21

      1.3.1 Bimetallic Active Sites Involved in Water-Splitting Chemistry ...................................... 21

      1.3.2 Synthetic Binuclear Complexes as Model of Metalloenzyme Active Site ......................... 25

   1.4 Specific Aims of Our Research Efforts ................................................................................. 29

2. Synthesis and Characterization of M(II) Complexes with 2,6-Pyridinedicarboxamide Ligands Capable of Forming Intramolecular Hydrogen Bonds .......................................................... 33

   2.1 Introduction .......................................................................................................................... 34

   2.2 Experimental Section ........................................................................................................... 38
2.3 Result and Discussion

2.3.1 Synthesis and Structures of Mononuclear Cu(II) Complexes

2.3.2 Synthesis, Structures, and Magnetism of Dinuclear Cu(II) Complexes

2.3.3 Electronic Absorption Spectroscopy

2.3.4 Electrochemistry

2.3.5 Synthesis and Structural Characterization of Fe(II) and Ni(II) Complexes

2.4 Conclusions

3. A New Class of Tripodal Ligands Based on the 2,2',2''-Nitrilotris(N-(pyridin-2-yl)acetamide Motif: Synthesis and Coordination Chemistry

3.1 Introduction

3.2 Experimental Section

3.3 Result and Discussion

3.3.1 Synthesis of Tripodal Ligands

3.3.2 Synthesis and X-ray Characterization of Metal Complexes

3.3.3 DFT Calculations of Possible Ligand Coordination Modes

3.4 Conclusion


4.1 Introduction

4.2 Experimental

4.3. Results and discussion

4.3.1. Ligand and complex syntheses
4.3.2. Crystallographic studies.................................................................................115

4.3.3. Magnetic, Spectroscopic, and Electrochemical Properties in Solution..................................................................................127

4.4 Conclusions.........................................................................................................133

5. Bimetallic Complexes Supported by a Redox-Active Ligand with Fused Pincer-Type Coordination Sites.............................................136

5.1 Introduction.........................................................................................................137

5.2 Experimental Section.........................................................................................142

5.3 Results and Discussion.......................................................................................153

5.3.1 Synthesis of H_3L^{N3O2} and Bimetallic Complexes.................................153

5.3.2 Solid State Structures of Complexes 12-16.................................................156

5.3.3 Formation of the Chiral Complex [Zn_2(P-L^{N3O2})(S-iPrOxPy)]OTf (17) ....................................................................................................................163

5.3.4 Electrochemical Studies.................................................................................167

5.3.5 Spectroscopic and Computational Studies of 15 and 15^{ox}.........................171

5.3.6 Reactivity of Complex 16 with O_2...............................................................175

5.4 Conclusions.......................................................................................................177

6. Synthesis and Characterization of Metal Complexes Supported by Redox-Active Ligand L^{N3P2} and L^{N5}..............................................................182

6.1 Introduction.......................................................................................................183

6.2 Experimental.....................................................................................................186

6.3 Result and discussion.......................................................................................194

6.3.1 Ligands synthesis..........................................................................................194

6.3.2 Synthesis and Structure of Complexes [M(L^{N3P2})]^+ (M = Fe, Co and Ni) .............................................................................................................194
6.3.3 Electrochemical Properties and UV-spectra of \([M(L^{N3P2})]^+\) Complexes.................................................................198
6.3.4 Complex \([\text{Zn}_2(L^{N5})_2][\text{OTf}]_2\).............................................................203
6.3.5 Complex \([\text{Cu}(\text{I})_2L^{NS\prime}_2][\text{OTf}]_2\).......................................................204
6.3.6 Complex \([\text{Fe}_2(L^{NS''})_2\text{Cl}_4\)].................................................................206
6.4 Conclusion.................................................................................................................208

7. Electrocatalytic Activity of the Bimetallic Cobalt Complex \([\text{Co}_2(L^{N3O2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\)
Towards Proton Reduction and Water Oxidation.........................................................212
7.1 Introduction..............................................................................................................213
7.2 Experimental...........................................................................................................216
7.3 Result and discussion.............................................................................................223
7.3.1 Ligand design and characterization of mononuclear analogue
complex......................................................................................................................223
7.3.2 Proton Reduction with \([\text{Co}_2(L^{N3O2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\)........................................228
7.3.3 Water Oxidation with \([\text{Co}_2(L^{N3O2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\)........................................235
7.3.4 Proton reduction of mononuclear \([\text{Co}(L^{N2O})(\text{bpy})]\) ..................................237
7.3.5 Proposed mechanism.........................................................................................240
7.4 Conclusion..............................................................................................................242

BIBLIOGRAPHY ............................................................................................................244
LIST OF TABLES

Table 2.1: Selected metric parameters for Complexes $1^X$.................................49
Table 2.2: Selected metric parameters for Complexes $2^B$, $2^C$, and $3^B$...............54
Table 2.3: Selected metric parameters for the Dicopper Complexes $4^B$, $5^B$, and $5^C$......58
Table 2.4: Selected metric parameters for Complex $6^D$........................................61
Table 2.5: Electrochemical data for mononuclear Cu(II)/$L^X$[H]$_2$ Complexes .............66
Table 2.6: Selected metal-nitrogen bond distances for Complexes $8^C$, $9^C$...............73
Table 2.7: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.................................................................77
Table 3.1: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.................................................................99
Table 4.1: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.................................................................117
Table 4.2: Root-mean-square deviations in Metal–Ligand bond distances and angles for the A- and B-Sites within the NiCo$^{OAc}$, CoCo$^{OAc}$, and NiNi$^{OAc}$ structures.................120
Table 4.3: Selected metric parameters for Complexes for NiM$_B^{OAc}$ Complexes ($M_B = Fe$, Co, Ni, Zn) and NiNi$^{OMe}$ ..........................................................................................................................123
Table 5.1: Complexes reported in Chapter 5 ...............................................................141
Table 5.2: Selected metric parameters for complexes for the Two Symmetry-Independent Units (A and B) of [Cu$_2$(L$^{N3O2}$)(1MeBl)$_2$]OTf (12) .................................................................158
Table 5.3: Selected metric parameters for Complexes 13-15 .......................................161
Table 5.4: Selected metric parameters for Complexes 16 and 16-O$_2$...........................163
Table 5.5: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.................................................................................180
Table 6.1: Selected metric parameters for [Co(L$^{N3P2}$)]ClO$_4$ and [Ni(L$^{N3P2}$)]ClO$_4$ .........197
Table 6.2: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement ........................................... 210

Table 7.1: Selected metric parameters for Complexes 15 and 18 ........................................... 226

Table 7.2: Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement ........................................... 243
LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1.1: Example of H-bond interaction........................................................................6
Figure 1.2: Active site structure of oxy-myoglobin..............................................................7
Figure 1.3: Catalytic mechanism of carboxypeptidase A......................................................8
Figure 1.4: Active site structure of HRP..............................................................................9
Figure 1.5: Structure of Collman’s picket-fence iron porphyrin............................................11
Figure 1.6: Reed’s urea/amide-appended porphyrin with bound O2....................................12
Figure 1.7: Chang’s acid-appended porphyrin model..........................................................13
Figure 1.8: Nocera’s hangman porphyrin..........................................................................13
Figure 1.9: X-ray structure of Kitajima’s manganese(III)-peroxo complex.........................14
Figure 1.10: One of Masuda’s tripodal ligand..................................................................15
Figure 1.11: X-ray structure of Masuda’s Cu(II)-OOH complex.......................................15
Figure 1.12: Structure of the lipoxygenase model.............................................................16
Figure 1.13: X-ray crystal structure of Berreau’s zinc-alkoxide species............................17
Figure 1.14: Generalized structure of Borovik’s complexes.............................................19
Figure 1.15: Structure of [Mn$^{3+}$(H$_3$bupa)(O$_2$)]$^-$......................................................20
Figure 1.16: O$_2$ reactivity of Co(II) complexes with 0–3 H-bond donors.........................21
Figure 1.17: The active site structure of [Ni-Fe]-H$_2$ases....................................................22
Figure 1.18: The active site structure of [Fe-Fe]-H$_2$ases..................................................23
Figure 1.19: The active site structure of OEC....................................................................25
Figure 1.20: Synthetic model of [FeFe]-hydrogenases.......................................................27
Figure 1.21: Agapie’s synthetic model of OEC active site................................................28
Figure 1.22: Borovik’s synthetic model of OEC active site..............................................29
Figure 1.23: Schematic of our bioinspired synthetic approach ........................................... 30
Figure 2.1: X-ray crystal structures of complexes 1B, 1C, and 1D ................................. 50
Figure 2.2: X-ray crystal structures of complexes 2C and 2B ........................................ 55
Figure 2.3: X-ray crystal structure of 3B .................................................................... 56
Figure 2.4: X-ray crystal structures of complexes 4B, 5B and 5C ................................. 59
Figure 2.5: X-ray crystal structure of complex 6D ....................................................... 60
Figure 2.6: Electronic absorption spectra of complexes 1B-D and 7 ............................ 62
Figure 2.7: Electronic absorption spectra of complexes 4B and 5B ................................. 64
Figure 2.8: UV-vis absorption spectra of the dimerization of 1B to 5B ....................... 63
Figure 2.9: Cyclic voltammograms of 1B, 1D, 1F, 2D, 3B, and 7 .................................. 67
Figure 2.10: Electronic absorption spectra of [CuCl2(LX[H]2)] (1X) complexes .......... 69
Figure 2.11: Cyclic voltammograms of 4B and 5B ....................................................... 70
Figure 2.12: X-ray crystal structures of complexes 8C and 9C ..................................... 72
Figure 3.1: General scheme depicting tripodal ligands ................................................. 82
Figure 3.2: Syntheses route of tripodal ligands ............................................................ 92
Figure 3.3: X-ray structure of complex 10 .................................................................. 93
Figure 3.4: X-ray structure of complex 11 ................................................................. 95
Figure 3.5: DFT-generated models of [CuCl2(H3TL3)] (10) ....................................... 96
Figure 3.6: DFT-generated models of [FeCl2(HTL1)] (11) ......................................... 97
Figure 4.1: X-ray structure of NiZnOAc .................................................................... 119
Figure 4.2: X-ray structure of NiZnOH ...................................................................... 124
Figure 4.3: X-ray structure of NiNiOME ................................................................... 126
Figure 4.4: Electronic absorption spectra of select MAMBx complexes .................... 127
Figure 4.5: Energy level diagram .............................................................................. 130
Figure 4.6: CV of NiZnOAc, NiNiOAc, NiCoOAc, and CoCoOAc (Reduction) .......... 132
Figure 4.7: CV of NiZn$^{\text{OAc}}$, NiNi$^{\text{OAc}}$, NiCo$^{\text{OAc}}$, and CoCo$^{\text{OAc}}$ (Oxidation) .................................. 133
Figure 5.1: Complexes featuring fused pincer ligands................................................................. 139
Figure 5.2: Synthetic route for the pro-ligand H$_3$L$_{\text{N3O2}}$............................................................. 154
Figure 5.3: Product (A) arising from the condensation reaction...................................................... 154
Figure 5.4: $^1$H NMR spectra of complexes 12 and 13................................................................. 155
Figure 5.5: $^1$H NMR spectra of complexes 14-16........................................................................ 156
Figure 5.6: X-ray crystal structures of complexes 12 and 13......................................................... 159
Figure 5.7: Illustration of the two possible orientations of the C$_2$-symmetric L$_{\text{N3O2}}$ ligand.................................................................................................................................................. 160
Figure 5.8: $^1$H NMR, Absorption and CD spectra of complex 17.................................................. 165
Figure 5.9: Depictions of the cis-(P,S,S) diastereomer of complex 17........................................... 167
Figure 5.10: Cyclic voltammograms of complexes 13-16.............................................................. 169
Figure 5.11: Schematic illustrating the origin of antiferromagnetic coupling on complex 15........... 172
Figure 5.12: X-band EPR spectrum of 15$^{\text{ox}}$.............................................................................. 174
Figure 5.13: Contour plot of the SOMO localized on the L$_{\text{N3O2}}$ ligand of 15$^{\text{ox}}$................. 175
Figure 5.14: X-ray crystal structure of complex 16-O$_2$............................................................... 176
Figure 6.1: X-ray structure of [Co(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)]ClO$_4$........................................................................ 195
Figure 6.2: X-ray structure of [Ni(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)]ClO$_4$...................................................................... 197
Figure 6.3: Cyclic voltammograms of [Co(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)][ClO$_4$]................................................... 199
Figure 6.4: Absorption spectra of [Co(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)]ClO$_4$............................................................. 200
Figure 6.5: Cyclic voltammograms of [Ni(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)][ClO$_4$] and [Fe(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)](OTf)......................... 201
Figure 6.6: Absorption spectra of [Fe(L$_{\text{N3P2}}$)](OTf)................................................................. 202
Figure 6.7: X-ray structure of [Zn$_2$(L$_{\text{NS}}$)$_2$](OTf)$_2$.............................................................. 203
Figure 6.8: X-ray structure of [Cu(I)L$_{\text{N5S}}$]$_2$(OTf)$_2$............................................................... 205
Figure 6.9: Cyclic voltammograms of $[\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N5s}})_2](\text{OTf})_2$ ........................................... 206
Figure 6.10: X-ray structure of $\text{Fe}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N5s}''})_2\text{Cl}_4$ ......................................................... 208
Figure 7.1: Structure and CV data of Complex 15 ................................................................. 223
Figure 7.2: X-ray structure of Complex 18 ......................................................................... 225
Figure 7.3: Cyclic voltammograms of Complex 18 ............................................................. 228
Figure 7.4: Cyclic voltammograms of 2.0 mM catalyst 15 .................................................. 230
Figure 7.5: Cyclic voltammograms of 2.0 mM catalyst 15 .................................................. 230
Figure 7.6: Plots of CV current versus concentration of AcOH .......................................... 231
Figure 7.7: Charge buildup versus time from bulk electrolysis (2 minutes) ................................................................. 232
Figure 7.8: Charge buildup versus time from bulk-electrolysis (3 hours) ......................... 233
Figure 7.9: Comparison of the UV-Visible spectra ............................................................. 234
Figure 7.10: Cyclic voltammetry of catalyst 15 ................................................................. 235
Figure 7.11: Charge buildup versus time from bulk electrolysis (3 hours) ......................... 237
Figure 7.12: Cyclic voltammetry of Complex 18 ............................................................... 238
Figure 7.13: Charge buildup versus time from bulk electrolysis (3 hours) ......................... 239
Figure 7.14: Comparison of the UV-Visible spectra ........................................................... 240
LIST OF SCHEMES

Scheme 2.1: Pincer ligands discussed in Chapter 2 .................................................................36
Scheme 2.2: Synthesis of complex [CuCl₂(L^C{H}_2)] (1^C) ......................................................37
Scheme 2.3: General synthesis of pyridine-2,6-dicarboxamide ligands ...................................39
Scheme 2.4: Route of synthesis of mono-bimetallic Cu(II) complexes ...................................53
Scheme 2.5: Illustration of electrochemical behaviors of 1^C in different solvent ..............68
Scheme 2.6: Resonance structures of L^X{H}_2-type ligands and N-heterocyclic carbenes ..........................................................................................................................76
Scheme 4.1: Three Nickel ion involved active site structures of metalloenzymes ..........102
Scheme 4.2: Illustrate of bimetallic complexes with M_A^II-M_B^II sites ..................104
Scheme 4.3: Route of synthesis of ligand L_1H_3 .................................................................114
Scheme 5.1: Illustration of redox behaviors of [Co₂(L^{N3O2})(bpy)]^+ (15) in MeCN ................171
Scheme 6.1: The structures of pro-ligands H_2L^{N5}, H_2L^{N3P2} and H_3L^{N3O2} .............186
Scheme 6.2: Synthetic routes for ligands L^{N5} and L^{N3P2} ..................................................194
Scheme 6.3: The oxidative cyclization of L^{N5} ....................................................................205
Scheme 6.4: Illustration of second side reaction on ligand L^{N5} ........................................207
Scheme 7.1: Structure (a) and synthesis (b) of the analogue pro-ligand H_2L^{N2O} .................224
Scheme 7.2: Illustration of redox behaviors of [Co(L^{N2O})(bpy)] (18) in MeCN ..............228
Scheme 7.3: Possible mechanism of electrocatalytic proton reduction ......................241
Scheme 7.4: Possible mechanism of electrocatalytic water oxidation .........................241
Chapter 1

Introduction: Bioinspired Ligand Design for the Development of New Models of Metalloenzyme Active Sites

Crystallographic structure of human SOD1 (PDB 2VR6).¹

Abstract: Metalloenzymes perform demanding chemical transformations at ambient temperature and pressure, and play a critical role nearly all metabolic processes. However, numerous questions regarding the function of metalloenzymes remain unanswered. In this chapter, we first discuss the role of the second coordination sphere in tuning the catalytic properties of metalloenzymes, and describe attempts by chemists to generate synthetic complexes with bio-inspired hydrogen-bond networks. Secondly, we will examine several metalloenzyme systems with bimetallic active sites, and describe attempts by synthetic chemists to prepare suitable model complexes.
1.1 Bioinorganic Chemistry

The field of bioinorganic chemistry is concerned with the role of metal ions in biological systems.\textsuperscript{2,3} Prominent research topic in this field are the transport and storage of metal ions, the structure and function of metalloenzymes, as well as the design and mechanism of metal-containing medicines.\textsuperscript{4} Metalloenzymes have also attracted the attention of synthetic chemists due to their ability to perform demanding chemical transformations at ambient temperature and pressure, often with impressive selectivity.

The relationship between structure and function in metalloenzyme active sites has been the subject of countless studies over the past century. Biochemists have examined metalloenzymes using a combination of structural, spectroscopic, and kinetic methods, and these efforts have helped to elucidate the catalytic mechanism at work. The biochemical studies have often benefited from the insights of inorganic chemists who have extensive knowledge of coordination chemistry, spectroscopic methods, and transition-metal reactivity. At the same time, the existence of metal-containing enzymes has inspired inorganic chemists to design synthetic complexes that mimic key structural, spectroscopic, and/or functional aspects of the biological systems. Thus, a fruitful interplay between enzymologists and inorganic chemists has emerged over the past few decades which has contributed to our present understanding of metalloenzyme function.
Advances in the field of biomimetic inorganic chemistry require the design of sophisticated ligand frameworks that reflect the amazing complexity of metalloenzyme active sites. For instance, most active sites feature extensive hydrogen-bonding interactions between ligands bound to the metal center (the “first” coordination sphere) and nearby units in the outer (or “second”) sphere. Since these interactions modify the structural and electronic properties of the active sites, a number of inorganic chemists have sought to design ligands that permit outer-sphere functional groups to interact with first-sphere donors. This dissertation describes our contribution to these broader efforts to model the second coordination sphere. In addition, we present ligand scaffolds that support homo- and heterobimetallic complexes of relevance to metalloenzyme active sites. The structural and functional properties of these bimetallic complexes are described in detail.

1.2. Second Coordination Sphere Interactions in Metalloenzymes and Biomimetic Complexes

1.2.1 Roles of First and Second Coordination Spheres

Since its inception in the late 1800’s, the field of coordination chemistry has focused almost exclusively on interactions of metal ions with first-sphere ligands (i.e., those directly coordinated to the metal ion). The first coordination sphere is dominated by covalent bonding between metal ion(s) and the donor atoms of ligands. Both
experimental and theoretical studies have revealed that this primary shell is the dominant factor determining molecular structures, electronic properties, and chemical reactivities for transition metal complexes.\(^5\) More specifically,

First-sphere ligands influence key structural properties, such as coordination number and molecular geometry.

The first coordination sphere impacts the electronic structure of metal ion(s), including spin state, ligand field splitting, redox potentials, and spectroscopic features. For instance, strong-field ligands like CO and CN\(^-\) generally result in low-spin metal ions, whereas weak-field ligands like halide anions yield high-spin complexes. The ability of first sphere ligands to tune the electronic structures of metal complexes is often assessed through analysis of d-d transitions in UV-vis absorption spectra.

The first coordination sphere controls the reactivity of metal complexes. The well-known \textit{trans} effect, for example, demonstrates that ligands can modify the labilization of other first shell donors, thereby altering rates of ligand exchange.\(^6\) Structure-function relationships developed by inorganic chemists have led to several coordination complexes that are employed as pharmaceuticals (the best known example is the anti-tumor agent, cisplatin).\(^7\) In addition, transition metal compounds serve as catalysts in numerous industrial processes (e.g. the Monsanto acetic acid process).\(^8\)

While the first coordination sphere determines the structure and reactivity of metal complexes to a large extent, the study of metalloproteins has highlighted the
significance of functional groups that are located nearby, but not directly bonded to, metal center(s). These groups are said to occupy the second coordination sphere.

‘Metalloproteins’ have been examined since the 1950s, when the first X-ray crystal structure of sperm whale myoglobin indicated the presence of an Fe atom. The majority of the ‘metalloproteins’ are enzymes that require a transition metal cofactor for proper catalytic function. Through extensive structural, spectroscopic, and mechanistic studies, the scientific community currently possesses a detailed understanding of the functional role of the metal ion(s) in metalloenzymes. Moreover, synthetic models of metalloenzyme active sites have been developed that mimic the structure and/or reactivity of the biological systems. Even though such complexes have provided valuable insights into metalloenzyme catalysis, many fail to duplicate the biological reactivity. One reason for this failure is the inability of the synthetic complexes to replicate the second coordination spheres of enzyme active sites.

Whereas the first coordination sphere involves direct bonds between metal ions and ligands, the second coordination sphere exerts its influence via noncovalent interactions with first sphere ligands. Often, the entire range of non-covalent interactions is involved: hydrogen bonding, polar and dipolar attractions, dispersion forces, and charge-transfer interactions. Yet hydrogen bonding is undoubtedly the most important type of interaction in metalloenzyme active sites. This phenomenon is illustrated in
The second coordination sphere exerts control over metalloenzyme catalysis in several ways, as described below:

1. **Steric shell effect**: The protein environment acts as protective shell that encircles the metal-binding region, thereby preventing harmful side reactions with molecules in the cytosol.

2. **Stabilization of reactive species**: Residues in the second coordination sphere often stabilize high energy intermediates in the catalytic cycle. For example, the iron-dioxygen adduct in myoglobin is a highly polar species that is selectively stabilized by hydrogen bonding to the conserved HisE7 group (Figure 1.2). Numerous enzymes lower the energetic barriers to charged or polar catalytic intermediates via H-bonding interactions that mitigate the build-up of charge in the active site. In the urease catalytic cycle, for instance, the anionic tetrahedral intermediate formed after nucleophilic attack of hydroxide on urea is stabilized by H-bonds to three conserved residues.
3. **Substrate binding**: Substrates in metalloenzymes generally do not ligate the metal centers directly; instead, they coordinate to a proximal region within the active site. Functional groups in the second coordination sphere are crucial in creating a high-affinity pocket that binds substrates via noncovalent interactions. Modifications in second sphere residues allow enzymes with similar active site structures to display remarkable substrate specificity. For example, all members of the cytochrome P450 superfamily of enzymes feature a cysteinate-ligated heme cofactor, yet these enzymes selectively oxidize a wide variety of substrates.\textsuperscript{18}

4. **Acid-base catalysis**: In metalloenzymes, second sphere residues often play the role of acid-base catalysts, alternately accepting and donating protons to the substrate. This strategy is commonplace in zinc enzymes that perform the hydrolysis of biomolecules. An example is provided in Figure 1.3, which shows the mechanism of
carboxypeptidase A.\textsuperscript{19} The resting state of the enzyme features a Zn(II) center bound to one Glu and two His ligands, in addition to one water molecule. A carboxylate group derived from the second sphere Glu270 residue initially acts as a base, facilitating the deprotonation of the H\textsubscript{2}O ligand. This generates a nucleophilic hydroxide ligand that attacks the substrate carbonyl. Formation of the amino product following breakdown of the tetrahedral intermediate requires proton transfer from the second-sphere Glu270 (now acting as an acid). Nearly all hydrolytic enzymes employ a variant of this mechanism.

\textbf{Figure 1.3} Catalytic mechanism of carboxypeptidase A.\textsuperscript{19}
5. **Redox tuning**: Hydrogen bonding between first and second sphere ligands can modulate the redox potentials of metal centers to a significant degree. The classic case of the Fe and Mn superoxide dismutases (SODs)\textsuperscript{20} has been well studied. Experiments by Miller and coworkers have demonstrated that the metal specificity of Fe/MnSODs arises from subtle differences in redox tuning between the two enzymes.\textsuperscript{21,22} Here, we also mention the heme-containing enzyme, horseradish peroxidase (HRP).\textsuperscript{3} The active-site structure of HRP is nearly identical to myoglobin; however, HRP does not bind O\textsubscript{2} and the Fe center is generally in the ferric state. The lower potential of the heme cofactor in HRP is attributed to a conserved Asp residue that serves as an H-bond acceptor to the axial His ligand (**Figure 1.4**). This interaction imparts anionic character to the His ligand, stabilizing the Fe(III) state. Thus, redox tuning by the second coordination sphere often has functional significance.

**Figure 1.4** Active site structure of HRP displaying the H-bonding interaction between the distal His170 ligand and Asp 247.\textsuperscript{3}
1.2.2 Incorporation of Second Coordination Sphere Effects in Synthetic Complexes

Insights gained from metalloenzymes have encouraged inorganic chemists to design ligand frameworks with functionalized second coordination spheres. These ligands generally contain outer-sphere groups capable of forming hydrogen bonds with the first-sphere donors. Yet this task has proven challenging for a number of reasons. Firstly, the designed ligand must be rigid enough to place the H-bond donor (or acceptor) in the proper orientation with respect to the first sphere ligands. Another common problem is that polydentate ligands that include both first- and second-sphere ligands often coordinate to metal centers in unexpected fashions. For example, an amide moiety that was intended to serve as an outer-sphere H-bond donor (via its N-H group) may coordinate directly to the metal center via its carbonyl group. Ligands with “excess” functional groups also have a greater tendency to form multinuclear complexes and polymeric arrays, since the outer-sphere groups can easily form linkages between metal ions. Finally, ligands that strive to model the first and second coordination spheres are generally more complex than conventional ligands, making them difficult and time-consuming to synthesize. Despite these difficulties, there are many impressive examples of heme and nonheme complexes that incorporate intramolecular H-bonding networks between first and second sphere ligands.
1.2.2.1 Synthetic Heme Complexes with Second Sphere Hydrogen Bond Donors

There are several heme complexes that contain H-bond donors in the second coordination sphere. The earliest example was the “picket-fence” Fe porphyrin generated by Collman in the 1970s (Figure 1.5). This ligand system was intended to mimic the reversible O₂-binding of enzymes like hemoglobin and myoglobin. The meso-carbons of the porphyrin ring are functionalized with four amide groups that (i) provide steric bulk, preventing dimerization and side reactions that often plague heme/O₂ chemistry, and (ii) serve as H-bond donors to the bound O₂ ligand. Interestingly, although the presence of the amide appendages substantially increases dioxygen affinity, the distance between the distal oxygen atom and the nearest N-H donor is too long to be considered a proper H-bond. Thus, it appears that dipole-dipole attractions account for the enhanced O₂ binding in the picket fence complex.

Figure 1.5 Structure of Collman’s picket-fence iron porphyrin.²³
Other chemists have improved upon the “picket fence” approach by reducing the distance between the H-bond donor(s) and the O$_2$-binding pocket. For instance, Reed has developed a mixed urea/amide porphyrin (Figure 1.6) in which one side chain possesses a phenylurea group that forms a strong H-bond with coordinated O$_2$. This simple modification results in a 9-fold increase in dioxygen affinity relative to the first-generation picket-fence porphyrin.

![Figure 1.6 Reed’s urea/amide-appended porphyrin with bound O$_2$.]

Chemists have also employed H-bond donors not related to the amide/urea motif. For instance, Chang and Nocera prepared porphyrins with a carboxylate donor (derived from Kemp’s acid) positioned above the Fe center (Figure 1.7). In a similar manner, Nocera’s group has generated “hangman” porphyrins featuring carboxylate H-bond donors supported by xanthene units. The flexible hangman construct permits control over the nature of the H-bonding and its distance from the metalloporphyrin.
Significantly, a hangman platform yielded the first example of a porphyrin iron(III)-hydroxide unit surrounded by a well-defined proton transfer network containing a H$_2$O molecule, as shown in Figure 1.8.

![Figure 1.7 Chang’s acid-appended porphyrin model.](image)

**Figure 1.7** Chang’s acid-appended porphyrin model.$^{26}$

![Figure 1.8 Nocera’s hangman porphyrin with H-bonding network around Fe$^{III}$-OH unit.](image)

**Figure 1.8** Nocera’s hangman porphyrin with H-bonding network around Fe$^{III}$-OH unit.$^{27}$

### 1.2.2.2 Synthetic Nonheme Complexes with Second Sphere Hydrogen Bond Donors

Nonheme complexes with intramolecular H-bonding interactions have also been designed and characterized in detail. An early example was the manganese(III)-peroxo
complex shown in Figure 1.9, originally isolated by Kitajima and coworkers.\textsuperscript{28} The complex is supported by a tridentate tris(pyrazolyl)borate ligand substituted at the 3- and 5-positions with isopropyl groups. The X-ray crystal structure revealed that the $\eta^2$-peroxo ligand is stabilized by an intramolecular bond with a “free” pyrazole ligand.

\textbf{Figure 1.9} X-ray structure of Kitajima’s manganese(III)-peroxo complex.\textsuperscript{28}

The most common type of nonheme systems with H-bonding networks are based on tripodal ligand frameworks. Masuda’s group has been a pioneer in this area,\textsuperscript{29-34} generating numerous carboxyamidopyridyl-based ligands with hindered amide groups as H-bond donors (see Figure 1.10 for an example). The number of H-bond donors in these ligands can be easily adjusted from one to three.
The presence of the carboxyamido substituents has allowed Masuda to stabilize and isolate elusive intermediates. For instance, he was the first to crystallographically characterize a copper(II)-hydroperoxo species (Figure 1.11) of relevance to the catalytic mechanism of copper oxidases. The crystal structure showed that two intramolecular H bonds are formed between the ligand and proximal O-atom of the hydroperoxide.
Another impressive accomplishment of the Masuda group is the iron(III)-hydroxo complex shown in Figure 1.12 that models the active site of lipoxygenase. Here, the hydroxide ligand is stabilized via H-bonding interactions with the pendant N-H donors; in addition, the hydro group serves as an H-bond donor to coordinated carboxylate, thus forming a stable six-membered ring.

![Figure 1.12 Structure of the lipoxygenase model [Fe^III(tnpa)(OH)(RCO_2)].](image)

Studies by Berreau and co-workers have shown that hydrogen-bonding groups can enhance the hydrolytic stability of zinc-alkoxide species (Figure 1.13). This is relevant to the zinc-catalyzed oxidation of alcohols to aldehydes (or ketones) by the enzyme liver alcohol dehydrogenase (LADH). In the LADH mechanism, the zinc-alkoxide intermediate is generated by displacement of the resting-state H_2O ligand by the alcohol substrate. A serine residue (Ser48) initially acts as an H-bond acceptor to the zinc-bound alcohol, then as an H-bond donor following its deprotonation. While the
functional significance of this interaction is not clear, Berreau and coworkers have succeeded in generating a Zn(II) complex that shares the N$_3$S donor set of the enzyme and features second sphere N-H groups to stabilize the bound alkoxide.

**Figure 1.13** X-ray crystal structure of Berreau’s zinc-alkoxide species.$^{35}$

Mareque-Rivas and coworkers have shown that intramolecular N–H···O(H)–Zn H-bonds stabilize and facilitate the generation of Zn–OH units in [(L)ZnOH]$^+$ complexes (where L is a TPA derivative with –NHR groups at the 6-positions; R = H or neopentyl).$^{36,37}$ The presence of the second sphere –NHR groups was found to lower the pK$_a$ of the zinc-bound H$_2$O ligand by 1–2 pKa units.$^{38}$ In a related complex, a dianionic catecholate ligand forms intramolecular H-bonds with multiple –NH$_2$ groups bound to the pyridyl donors. This interaction results in a 270-mV increase in the catecholate redox potential, suggesting that H-bond networks can modulate the potentials of redox-active
ligands as well as metal centers. The H-bonds also enhance binding of the neutral catechol to the Zn(II) center by a factor of \(10^4\).\(^{39}\)

Over the past two decades, Borovik and coworkers have performed extensive work in this field, focusing primarily on the role of the second coordination sphere in promoting \(O_2\) activation by Fe and Mn complexes.\(^{40}\) The ligand tris(\(N’\)-tert-butylureayl-N-ethylene)amine (H\(_3\)buea; Figure 1.14) is prototypical of their approach involving tripodal urea-based scaffolds. Each deprotonated urea group in [H\(_3\)buea]\(^3^-\) provides an anionic N ligand (\(\alpha\)) and N-H hydrogen bond donor (\(\alpha’\)). The N-H donors form a well-defined cavity around the axial coordination site, allowing a maximum of three intramolecular H-bonds with the axial X-ligand (\(X = O, S, Se, OH, O_2\)).\(^{41}\) Using this ligand scaffold, Borovik crystallographically characterized the first examples of mononuclear Fe(III) and Mn(III) complexes with terminal oxo ligands.\(^{40}\) In the past, these types of complexes were challenging to isolate because oxo ligands have a strong tendency to form M-(\(\mu\)-O)-M species; however, in Borovik’s system, the second sphere prevents dimerization through a combination steric bulk and H-bonding interactions.
Figure 1.14 Generalized structure of Borovik’s complexes featuring the [H₃buea]³⁻ ligand.⁴⁰

Subsequent efforts by Borovik and coworkers have resulted in tripodal ligands that combine both urea and (carboxyamido)pyridyl groups (i.e., Masuda/Borovik hybrids), resulting in a series of ligands with varying charges and H-bond donor properties. For example, the H₃bupa ligand coordinates to Mn(II) as the dianion (H₃bupa²⁻) to yield [Mn²⁺(H₃bupa)].⁴² The X-ray structure revealed a five-coordinate Mn(II) center ligated by four N-donors (as expected) and the O atom of the appended carbonyl group. This complex reacts directly with O₂ to yield a novel Mn(III)-peroxo complex (Figure 1.15). The peroxo ligand binds in a side-on fashion stabilized by three intramolecular H-bond interactions. The related ligand possessing one urea and two (carboxyamido)pyridyl groups (H₃bpaa) was also prepared.⁴³ The X-ray structure of the corresponding Mn(II) complex [Mn²⁺(Hbpaa)] revealed a six-coordinate center in which two carboxyl O-atoms are bound. Unlike [Mn²⁺(H₃bupa)], this complex is largely unreactive towards O₂ because of its coordinative saturation.
The key advantage of Borovik’s tripod design is the relative ease of ligand synthesis and its modular nature; that is, the number of second sphere H-bond donors can be adjusted in a straightforward manner. This flexibility has permitted Borovik to systematically examine the role of H-bond interactions in tuning the reactivity, molecular structure, and spectroscopic and electrochemical properties of transition-metal complexes. For instance, four tris(anionic) ligands were prepared with a variable number of H-bond donors (between 0 and 3; see Figure 1.16). Complex \([\text{Co}^{2+}(\text{H}_3\text{buea})]\), with the full complement of second sphere NH groups, reacts rapidly with O\(_2\) to yield a stable Co(III)-OH product. Similar reactivity was observed for \([\text{Co}^{2+}(\text{H}_2\text{2iPr})]\), although the resulting Co(III)-OH species decays slowly. The complex possessing only one H-bond donor, \([\text{Co}^{2+}(\text{H}_1\text{iPr})]\), reacts with O\(_2\) only under forcing conditions and the product has diminished stability. Finally, the Co(II) complex lacking H-bond donors is completely unreactive towards dioxygen. This series nicely illustrates the control that second sphere
groups are capable of exerting over transition-metal chemistry in both synthetic and biological systems.

**Figure 1.16** $O_2$ reactivity of Co(II) complexes with 0–3 H-bond donors.\(^{44}\)

1.3 Bimetallic Active Site in Metalloenzymes and Biomimetic Complexes

1.3.1 Bimetallic Active Sites Involved in Water-Splitting Chemistry

Metalloenzymes with homobinuclear and heterobinuclear active sites play a critical role in the chemistry of life. Of particular relevance to this dissertation are metalloenzymes that perform reactions related to water-splitting, namely, the reduction of
protons to $\text{H}_2$ and the oxidation of $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ to $\text{O}_2$. These enzymes are described in detail below.

Hydrogenases ($\text{H}_2$ases) catalyze the reversible oxidation of molecular hydrogen.$^{45}$ Of the three known classes of hydrogenases, the most abundant are the $\text{[NiFe]}$-hydrogenases ($\text{[NiFe]}$-$\text{H}_2$ases) that contain a heterobimetallic cluster at the site of $\text{H}_2$ activation. The structure of the NiFe cluster has been elucidated by X-ray crystallography. As shown in Figure 1.17,$^{46}$ the Ni center is coordinated by four cysteine residues, two of which adopt a bridging position between the Ni and Fe centers. The Fe site is ligated by three diatomics: one CO and two CN ligands. While details of the $\text{[NiFe]}$-$\text{H}_2$ase mechanism remain unclear, various studies have determined that the Ni site functions as the redox-active component of the bimetallic cluster, alternating between Ni(I) and Ni(III) oxidation states. In contrast, the Fe atom remains in a low-spin, ferrous state throughout the catalytic cycle, although it likely serves to bind $\text{H}_2$ or hydride ligands.

Figure 1.17 The active site structure of $\text{[Ni-Fe]}$-$\text{H}_2$ases.$^{46}$
Figure 1.18 The active site structure of [Fe-Fe]-H$_2$ases.$^{47}$

The less common Fe-only hydrogenases ([FeFe]-H$_2$ases) are only found in anaerobic bacteria. The active sites of [FeFe]-H$_2$ases contain a unique 6Fe cluster known as the H-cluster. The H-cluster consists of a [Fe$_4$S$_4$] unit linked to a [2Fe]$_H$ subcluster (Figure 1.18).$^{47}$ Each Fe atom within the [2Fe]$_H$ unit is ligated by one CN and one CO ligand in terminal positions, and the two metal centers are bridged by an dithiolate ligand and an additional CO ligand. The proximal Fe is connected to the Fe/S cubane via a thiolate bridge provided by a nearby Cys residue, while the distal Fe has an open coordination site for substrate (H/H$_2$) binding during catalysis. The identity of the dithiolate bridge has been a source of controversy, and two possibilities have been proposed: 1,3-propane dithiolate and di(thiomethyl)amine.

Finally, the oxygen-evolving complex (OEC cluster) serves as the site of water oxidation (to O$_2$) within photosystem II – the membrane-bound protein at the center of photosynthesis. Recent X-ray crystallographic results suggest that the OEC is a
CaMn₄O₄ cluster in which one of the Mn centers lies outside the main cubane (Figure 1.19). The light-driven oxidation of water to dioxygen (2 H₂O → O₂ + 4 H⁺ + 4 e⁻) supplies activated electrons for the reduction of CO₂ to carbohydrates. To carry out this complex reaction, photosystem II contains several light-harvesting chlorophyll cofactors that, upon exposure to light, facilitating transfer of an electron from the P₆₈₀ cofactor to quinone (QA), thus producing a charge-separated state. The P₆₈₀ cation, in turn, oxidizes a specific tyrosine residue (TyrZ) and the resulting phenoxy radical extracts an electron from the nearby OEC. After four consecutive oxidations, the OEC converts bound water molecules to O₂. Although the OEC contains five metal ions, most proposed mechanisms suggest that water binding occurs at the “dangler” Mn center and the adjacent Ca ions. Thus, heterobimetallic complexes are able to serve as relevant OEC models.
Figure 1.19 The active site structure of OEC.48 (Red - Oxygen atom; blue-nitrogen atom; light blue – calcium atom; purple – manganese atom; white – hydrogen atom.)

1.3.2 Synthetic Binuclear Complexes as Model of Metalloenzyme Active Site

Synthetic modeling studies of the hydrogenases and OEC have sought to clarify the overall catalytic mechanism and to identify the roles of particular metal ions. However, this task often proves challenging for a number of reasons. The synthesis of faithful models requires ligands that can accommodate two specific metal ions in a homo- or heterobimetallic framework. The designed ligand should result in intermetallic distances similar to the values found in the enzyme active site. Unfortunately, polydentate ligands can coordinate to metal centers in unexpected fashions, leading to
species with the wrong number of metal ions. Regardless of these difficulties, several impressive models of binuclear active sites have been reported during last two decades.

**[FeFe]-hydrogenases:** The unusual structure of the [2Fe] site within the H-cluster has inspired the preparation of many biomimetic complexes. The laboratories of Rauchfuss, Darensbourg, and Pickett have generated an extensive series of [FeFe]-H$_2$ases models.$^{49-59}$ The first generation of synthetic models replicated the Fe(I)-Fe(I) core of the reduced H-cluster and incorporated key structural elements, such as short a Fe-Fe distance, bridging dithiolates, and mixed CO/CN ligation. These complexes lacked the bridging CO ligand of the [2Fe] component, as well as the mixed-valency of the resting state. However, Rauchfuss and coworkers have recently reported the diiron complex [Fe$_2$(adtH)(CO)$_3$(dppv)(PMe$_3$)]$^+$ (where adtH$^2-$ = 2-aza-1,3-propanedithiolate and dppv = cis-1,2-bis(diphenylphosphino)ethene), which consist of a mixed-valent Fe(II)Fe(I) unit with a partially bridging CO ligand.$^{57}$ This model reacts slowly with high pressures of H$_2$ to give a novel [(μ-H)Fe$_2$(adtH)(CO)$_3$(dppv)(PMe$_3$)]$^+$ species. Interestingly, the corresponding propanedithiolate complex [Fe$_2$(pdt)(CO)$_3$(dppv)(PMe$_3$)]$^+$ is unreactive toward H$_2$ highlighting the importance of the basic moiety in the dithiolate ligand for proton transfer steps. Additionally, the reaction of [Fe$_2$(adtH)(CO)$_3$(dppv)(PMe$_3$)]$^+$ with H$_2$ can be accelerated in the presence of ferrocenium salts, which mimic the role of the attached [4Fe−4S] cubane in the H-cluster. Furthermore, a structural and functional mimic model of the enzyme, the redox-complemented complex [Fe$_2$(adtBn)(CO)$_3$(dppv)-
(FeP*)$^{n+}$ (as shown in Figure 1.20) has been generated, which can catalyze both proton reduction and hydrogen oxidation.$^{58}$

![Figure 1.20. Structure of active site and synthetic model of [FeFe]-hydrogenases. $^{57,58}$](image)

**OEC cluster:** The recent high-resolution crystal structure of OEC revealed a unique structure with CaMn$_4$O$_4$ cuboidal cluster.$^{48}$ The calcium ion is known to be critical for the function of the OEC. In order to examine the contributions of the Ca$^{2+}$ ion, Agapie and coworkers have generated a series of tetranuclear clusters in which the core structure remained unchanged but the identity of the fourth metal ion was varied (Figure 1.21.). This allowed Agapie to systematically examine the effect of the fourth (i.e., non-manganese) metal ion on the structural and electrochemical properties of the cluster.$^{60-64}$
Recently, Borovik and coworkers have designed and synthesized a ligand framework to incorporate an auxiliary binding site for a second metal ion. These compounds allowed them to isolate a series of heterobimetallic complexes of Mn(III) with a group II metal ion (Ca$^{2+}$ or Sr$^{2+}$) in close proximity (shown in Figure 1.22.). Examination of the influence of the second metal ion on the electron transfer properties of the primary metal center revealed unexpected similarities between Ca(II) and Sr(II) ions, a result with relevance to the OEC.
Figure 1.22. Borovik’s synthetic model of OEC active site.\textsuperscript{66}

1.4 Specific Aims of our Research Efforts

As illustrated in Figure 1.23, our approach combines synthetic inorganic chemistry, physical characterization (X-ray crystallography and spectroscopic techniques), computational methodology (density functional theory), and reactivity studies. Using this multifaceted approach, we have pursued the synthesis of new ligand scaffolds designed to support late first row transition metals and incorporate second sphere interactions. We have also sought to incorporate redox-active donors into binucleating frameworks; such moieties could serve as electron reservoirs in multi-electron processes (e.g., proton reduction and water oxidation), similar to the role of iron-sulfur clusters in the catalytic cycles of metalloenzymes like the hydrogenases.
Chapter 2: We have designed ligand frameworks that seek to overcome the drawbacks of systems based on second-sphere amide groups. To date, our efforts have centered on the two classes of ligands. The first set consists of 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamides with pendant pyridine or pyrimidine groups. There are multiple advantages in using these ligands to build second coordination spheres with H-bonding networks. The substituted pyridyl (or pyrimidine) groups are not capable of coordinating to the metal and are therefore free to participate in H-bonding interactions with additional ligands. Moreover, the pyridyl groups can be either neutral or protonated, thus serving as either H-bond acceptors or donors, respectively. Finally, pyridines and pyrimidines have basicities comparable to amino acid side chains.
Chapter 3: Compared to the pincer ligands described in Chapter 2, the tripodal ligands posed a significantly greater synthetic challenge. We have succeeded in preparing a series of target ligands consisting of one, two, or three second-sphere heterocycles. Preliminary results concerning the coordination modes of tripodal ligands with Cu(II) and Fe(II) ions are described.

Chapter 4: The synthesis and coordination chemistry of a new asymmetric ligand designed to support nickel based heterobimetallic structures with relevance to bioinorganic chemistry is described. The resulting Ni$^{II}$–M$^{II}$ complexes were characterized with X-ray crystallography, spectroscopic and computational methods, and cyclic voltammetry. The metal centers are bridged by two ligands, resulting in short intermetallic distances of 3.0–3.1 Å. Our complexes serve as structural models of the Ni–Fe1 unit in the C-cluster of carbon monoxide dehydrogenase (CODH) – the site of CO$_2$ reduction to CO and H$_2$O. Importantly, the redox-active Ni centers in our complexes possess open and labile coordination sites for use in substrate binding and activation.

Chapter 5: The syntheses and characterization of homobimetallic complexes (M = Co, Cu, Zn) supported by a pentadentate ligand ($L_3^{N3O2}$) with "fused" NNO pincer-type coordination sites are reported. The $L_3^{N3O2}$ chelate consists of a bridging diarylamido group and flanking salicyaldimine donors, and the flexible framework permits the
binding of redox-active auxilary ligands, such as 2,2-bipyridine, and small molecules like O₂.

**Chapter 6:** The synthesis of ligands based on central diarylamido bis(pincer) framework are described. Specifically, we report the synthesis and coordination chemistry of pentadentate ligands intended to provide multiple sites for ligand-based oxidation and reduction. This ‘non-innocent’ ligand contains electron acceptor units, in addition to a central diarylamido donor that serves an as electron donor. A related ligand (L¹³P²) ligand incorporates “soft” phosphine donors to encourage the formation of low oxidation state M(I) ions. Preliminary results regarding the binding modes of these redox-active ligands with several transition metal ions will be described.

**Chapter 7:** Finally, the ability of the dicobalt(II) complex [Co₂(L¹³O²)(bpy)₂]ClO₄ (initially presented in Chapter 5) to serve as an electrocatalyst for proton reduction and water oxidation is examined. Based on bulk electrolysis experiments, this complex is an efficient proton reduction catalyst with a high turnover frequency (TON·h⁻¹) of 24.7 and faradaic efficiency of 86%. Moreover, this homobimetallic cobalt complex is also capable of catalyzing water oxidation with a turnover frequency (TON·h⁻¹) of 32.2 with a faradaic efficiency of 91%. Proposed mechanisms for these catalytic processes are offered at the conclusion of the chapter.
Chapter 2

Synthesis and Characterization of M(II) Complexes with 2,6-Pyridinedicarboxamide Ligands Capable of Forming Intramolecular Hydrogen Bonds

Abstract: A novel series of 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide ligands have been prepared. The coordination chemistry of these N3 pincer ligands was explored through the preparation of numerous metal complexes with Cu, Fe, or Ni centers. The resulting complexes were characterized with X-ray crystallography, electronic absorption spectroscopy and electrochemistry. In the Cu(II) complexes, intramolecular H-bonds are formed between protonated pyridine (or pyrimidine) groups in the second sphere and first-sphere ligands such as chloride, water, and/or triflate. Unexpected coordination geometries were observed in the Ni(II) and Fe(II) complexes.

Portions of this chapter have appeared in the paper: Wang, D. N.; Lindeman, S. V.; Fiedler, A. T., Eur J Inorg Chem, 2013, 4473-4484.
2.1 Introduction

Multidentate ligands containing 2-pyridinecarboxamide units have proven valuable in coordination chemistry, homogeneous catalysis, and synthetic modeling of metalloenzyme active sites. Deprotonation of these ligands generates an N-amidato group with impressive σ-donating ability, allowing for the stabilization of metal centers in high oxidation states. Mascharak, Tolman, Holm and others have successfully used the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide scaffold to mimic coordination environments found in metallo-biomolecules such as bleomycin, nitrile hydratase, acetyl coenzyme-A synthase, and O₂-activating copper enzymes. Similar ligands have found application in catalysts for asymmetric alkylations, epoxide ring-openings, and oxidation reactions.

It may be possible to enhance the reactivity and biological relevance of pyridinecarboxamide-based complexes through the incorporation of outer-sphere (i.e., second-sphere) groups capable of forming intramolecular hydrogen bonds. Extensive studies of metalloenzymes have highlighted the importance of such interactions in tuning redox potentials, stabilizing intermediates, and serving as proton donors/acceptors. In 1997, Redmore et al. reported the reaction of RuCl₂(PPh₃)₃ with the ligand N,N’-bis(6-methyl-2-pyridyl)-2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide (H₂Lₐ in Scheme 2.1). As expected, this pincer ligand coordinates to Ru(II) in a tridentate
fashion via the central pyridine and two amidato donors; however, the appended pyridine rings are both protonated, making the overall ligand a neutral di-zwitterion (labeled \( L^\Lambda\{H\}_2 \) to indicate the proton shift). Most significantly, the two pyridinium groups form intramolecular H-bonds with a chlorido ligand.\(^{97} \) In this chapter, we expand upon Redmore’s initial observation through the synthesis of various copper(II) complexes featuring intramolecular H-bonds between protonated heterocycles and first-sphere chlorido and/or aqua ligands.

Substituted \( N,N' \)-bis(2-pyridyl)-2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide ligands are attractive frameworks for the incorporation of second-sphere H-bonding interactions into transition-metal complexes. First, the ligand syntheses are straightforward and the identity of the pendent group is easily modified; as shown in Scheme 2.1, we have utilized 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamides (\( H_2L^{B-D} \)) with three different pendant moieties that modify the H-bonding capabilities of the ligand. Pyridine, pyrimidine, and quinoline rings are well-suited to serve as acid/base catalysts due to their moderate basicities. The pyrimidinium group has the added advantage that it can function simultaneously as an H-bond donor and acceptor. Finally, the pendant groups in the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide scaffold are generally unable to bind to the metal center, since the resulting ring chelate would be highly strained.
Only one report to date has explored the coordination chemistry of \(L^X\{H\}_2\)-type ligands with first-row transition metals. Gudasi et al. reacted \(N,N'\)-bis(2-pyridyl)-2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide (\(H_2L\); Scheme 2.1) with various divalent first-row cations to generate the putative M(II)/L(0){H}_2 complexes, although only the copper(II)-dichlorido complex was structurally characterized. The X-ray structure revealed that the pendant pyridinium groups form intramolecular H-bonds with the oxygen atoms of the backbone amides instead of the chlorido ligands, as intended. By contrast, in this chapter, we report the synthesis and X-ray structural characterization of several mononuclear Cu(II) complexes that display the desired H-bonding interactions between first-sphere ligands and protonated outer-sphere groups (see Scheme 2.2 for an example). The use of methyl-
substituted heterocycles was critical to our success, since it discourages formation of the carbonyl/pyridinium H-bond found in the Gudasi structure. In addition, we find that deprotonation of one (or both) of the pendant groups results in the formation of dicopper(II) complexes. Our results therefore point to the possibilities and limitations of using 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide-based ligands to construct H-bonding networks in synthetic complexes. Finally, the donor properties of $L^X\{H\}_2$-type ligands are examined through the use of spectroscopic, electrochemical, and computational methods. These results are compared to those obtained for a complex that instead contains ligand $L^E$ (Scheme 2.1) – a member of the well-known class of 2,6-bis(imino)pyridine ligands.

Scheme 2.2 Synthesis of complex $[CuCl_2(L^C\{H\}_2)]$ ($1^C$).
2.2 Experimental Section

**Materials and Physical Methods.** All reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received unless otherwise noted. Acetonitrile (MeCN), dichloromethane, and tetrahydrofuran (THF) were purified and dried using a Vacuum Atmospheres solvent purification system. Ligand L\(^E\) and complex 7 were prepared using published procedures.\(^{99}\) Elemental analyses were performed at Midwest Microlab, LLC in Indianapolis, Indiana. Infrared spectra were measured as solid powders using a Thermo Fisher Scientific Nicolet iS5 FT-IR spectrometer with an iD3 ATR accessory. \(^1\)H, \(^13\)C, and \(^19\)F NMR spectra were collected at room temperature with a Varian 400 MHz spectrometer. UV-Vis spectra were collected with an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrometer. Magnetic susceptibility measurements were performed at room temperature with an AUTO balance manufactured by Sherwood Scientific.

Electrochemical measurements were conducted in a Vacuum Atmospheres Omni-Lab glovebox using an EC Epsilon potentiostat (iBAS) with 100 mM (NBu\(_4\))PF\(_6\) as the supporting electrolyte. A three-electrode cell containing an Ag/AgCl reference electrode, a platinum auxiliary electrode, and glass carbon working electrode was employed for cyclic voltammetric (CV) and square wave (SW) measurements. The ferrocene/ferrocenium (Fc+/0) couple was employed as an internal standard. To facilitate comparison to previously-published data, redox potentials are reported versus SCE.
Under these conditions, Fc$^{+0}$ has an $E_{1/2}$ value of 0.46 V ($\Delta E = 0.21$ V) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ and 0.45 V ($\Delta E = 0.12$ V) in DMF.$^{100}$

![Scheme 2.3](image)

**Scheme 2.3** General synthesis of pyridine-2,6-dicarboxamide ligands.

$N,N$-bis(4,6-dimethylpyridin-2-yl)pyridine-2,6-dicarboxamide ($H_2L^B$). To a solution of 2-amino-4,6-dimethylpyridine (1.20 g, 9.8 mmol) and triethylamine (2.2 mL, 14.7 mmol) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (20 mL) was slowly added to pyridine-2,6-dicarbonyl dichloride (1.0 g, 4.9 mmol) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ ([Scheme 2.3](image)). The mixture was allowed to stir for 2 hours, after which the solvent was removed under reduced pressure. The solid residue was recrystallized from methanol (20 mL), providing the product as a white solid (1.67 g, 91%). $^1$H NMR (CDCl$_3$): $\delta = 11.19$ (s, 2H, NH), 8.48 (d, 2H), 8.17 (s, 2H), 8.14 (t, 1H), 6.80 (s, 2H), 2.50 (s, 6H, CH$_3$), 2.39 (s, 6H, CH$_3$); $^{13}$C NMR (CDCl$_3$): $\delta = 161.7, 156.2, 150.4, 150.5, 148.7, 139.4, 125.5, 120.7, 112.0, 23.8, 21.4$. C$_{21}$H$_{21}$N$_5$O$_2$$\cdot$H$_2$O (393.44): calcd. C 64.11, H 5.89, N 17.80; found C 64.46, H 5.90, N 17.80.

$N,N$-bis(4,6-dimethylpyrimidin-2-yl)pyridine-2,6-dicarboxamide ($H_2L^C$). To a solution of 2-amino-4,6-dimethylpyrimidine (1.21 g, 9.8 mmol), triethylamine (2.2 mL,
14.7 mmol) in CH₂Cl₂ (20 mL), was slowly added a solution of pyridine-2,6-dicarboxyl dichloride (1.0 g, 4.9 mmol) in CH₂Cl₂ (15 mL). The mixture was allowed to stir for 2 hours, after which the solvent was removed under reduced pressure. The solid residue was recrystallized from methanol (20 ml), providing the product as a white solid (0.76 g, 40%). ¹H NMR (CDCl₃): δ = 10.69 (s, 2H, NH), 8.54 (d, 2H), 8.13 (t, 1H), 6.83 (s, 2H), 2.51 (s, 12H, C₃H₆). ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃): δ = 168.4, 161.0, 157.1, 148.6, 139.6, 126.4, 116.2, 24.1. C₁₉H₁₉N₇O₂•H₂O (395.42): calcd. C 57.71, H 5.35, N 24.80; found C 57.91, H 5.08, N 24.63.

N,N-bis(7-methylquinolin-8-yl)pyridine-2,6-dicarboxamide (H₂LD¹). To a solution of 2-amino-7-methylquinoline (450 mg, 2.85 mmol) and triethylamine (0.6 mL, 4.27 mmol) in CHCl₃ (20 mL) was slowly added to pyridine-2,6-dicarboxyl dichloride (290 mg, 1.42 mmol) in CHCl₃ (15 mL). The mixture was allowed to stir overnight under reflux. After cooling to room temperature and washing with water, the organic phase was dried with MgSO₄. The solvent was removed under reduced pressure to provide a brown solid. Purification by column chromatography on silica (10:1 EtOAc:MeOH) provided the final product as a white powder. (427 mg, 65%). ¹H NMR (CDCl₃): δ = 11.23 (s, 2H, NH), 8.57 (dd, 2H), 8.37 (d, 2H), 8.00 (t, 1H), 7.86 (dd, 2H), 7.49 (d, 2H), 7.38 (d, 2H), 7.04 (q, 2H), 2.51 (s, 6H, CH₂). ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃): δ = 161.7, 149.3, 149.3, 143.3, 138.9, 135.6, 135.1, 131.2, 130.3, 126.6, 125.2, 125.0, 120.3, 20.2. C₂₇H₂₁N₅O₂ (447.49): calcd. C 72.47, H 4.73, N 15.65; found C 68.45, H 4.70, N 14.36. The H₂LD⁻...
type ligands are known to be hygroscopic\cite{80,97,101} thus, the disagreement in the elemental analysis indicates that ~1.5 equivalents of H$_2$O are present in the sample:

$$C_{27}H_{21}N_5O_2\cdot1.5H_2O \text{ (474.51): calcd. C 68.34, H 5.10, N 14.75.}$$

$$[\text{CuCl}_2(L^B\{H\}_2)] \text{ (1B): CuCl}_2 \text{ (74.4 mg, 0.55 mmol) and H}_2L^B \text{ (200 mg, 0.55 mmol) were dissolved in CH}_2Cl_2 \text{ (10 mL), providing a green-colored solution that was stirred overnight. The solvent was removed under vacuum, and the resulting green solid was washed with Et}_2O \text{ to yield 198 mg of product. X-ray quality crystals were obtained by slow evaporation of a concentrated CH}_2Cl_2 \text{ solution (198 mg, 72%). UV/Vis (CH}_2Cl_2\): } \lambda_{\text{max}} (\varepsilon) = 880 \text{ (sh), 735 nm (180 M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}). \text{ IR (solid): } \tilde{\nu} = 1650, 1631, 1606, 1595 \text{ cm}^{-1}. \text{ Elemental analysis indicates that a small amount of CH}_2Cl_2 \text{ (0.2 equiv) remains in the sample after drying. } C_{21}H_{21}Cl_2CuN_5O_2\cdot0.2CH_2Cl_2 \text{ (526.86): calcd. C 48.33, H 4.09, N 13.29; found C 48.38, H 4.17, N 13.43.}$$

$$[\text{CuCl}_2(L^C\{H\}_2)] \text{ (1C): A mixture of CuCl}_2 \text{ (89 mg, 0.66 mmol) and H}_2L^C \text{ (250 mg, 0.66 mmol) was dissolved in THF (10 mL) and stirred for overnight, affording a light green solution. After removal of the solvent under vacuum, the green solid was washed with Et}_2O \text{ to give 304 mg of product. Green crystals suitable for crystallographic studies were obtained by vapor diffusion of Et}_2O \text{ into a concentrated CH}_2Cl_2 \text{ solution (304 mg, 90%). UV/Vis (CH}_2Cl_2\): } \lambda_{\text{max}} (\varepsilon) = 870 \text{ (sh), 720 nm (220 M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}). \text{ FTIR (cm}^{-1}, \text{ solid): } 1673, 1622, 1582, 1498. \text{ Elemental analysis indicates that a small amount of}$$
CH₂Cl₂ (0.2 equiv) remains in the sample after drying. C₁₉H₁₉CuCl₂N₇O₂•0.2CH₂Cl₂ (528.84): calcd. C 43.61, H 3.70, N 18.54; found C 43.78, H 4.00, N 18.24.

[CuCl₂(L⁰[H]₂)] (1⁰): CuCl₂ (64.1 mg, 0.48 mmol) and H₂L⁰ (200 mg, 0.48 mmol) were dissolved in CHCl₃ (10 mL) to stirred overnight in air. The solvent was removed under vacuum to give a dark-green solid that was washed with Et₂O. X-ray quality crystals were grown by layering a concentrated CH₂Cl₂ solution with pentane (212 mg, 80%). UV/Vis (CH₂Cl₂): λₘₐₓ (ε) = 660 nm (130 M⁻¹ cm⁻¹). FTIR (cm⁻¹, solid): 1621, 1584, 1545, 1499. C₂₇H₂₁Cl₂CuN₅O₂ (581.94): calcd. C 55.73, H 3.64, N 12.03; found C 55.62, H 3.70, N 12.48.

[Cu(L⁰[H]₂)(H₂O)(OTf)]OTf (2⁰): Cu(OTf)₂ (100 mg, 0.276 mmol) and H₂L⁰ (108 mg, 0.277 mmol) were mixed in 10 ml of MeCN and stirred overnight, providing a light green solution. After removing the solvent under vacuum, the resulting green solid was washed with Et₂O. X-ray quality crystals were grown by vapor diffusion of Et₂O into a MeCN solution (157 mg, 79%). UV/Vis (MeOH): λₘₐₓ (ε) = 610 nm (110 M⁻¹ cm⁻¹). FTIR (cm⁻¹, solid): 1656, 1626, 1604, 1592. ¹⁹F NMR (MeCN): δ = −79.2 ppm.


[Cu(L⁰[H]₂)(H₂O)(OTf)]OTf (2⁰): Cu(OTf)₂ (240 mg, 0.662 mmol) and H₂L⁰ (250 mg, 0.662 mmol) were dissolved in THF (10 mL) and stirred for overnight in the glovebox, providing a light blue solution. After removing the solvent under vacuum, the
blue solid was washed with Et₂O. X-ray quality crystals were prepared by vapor
diffusion of Et₂O into a concentrated MeCN solution (422 mg, 86%). UV/Vis (MeOH):
\( \lambda_{\text{max}} (\varepsilon) = 695 \text{ nm (105 M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}) \). FTIR (cm\(^{-1}\), solid): 3434, 1765, 1623, 1582, 1501. \(^{19}\)F
NMR (MeCN): \( \delta = -79.4 \text{ ppm} \). C\(_{21}\)H\(_{21}\)CuF\(_6\)N\(_7\)O\(_9\)S\(_2\) (757.10): calcd. C 33.31, H 2.80, N 12.95; found C 33.53, H 2.88, N 12.68.

\([\text{CuCl(L}^B\{\text{H}\}_2)(\text{H}_2\text{O})]\text{OTf (3}^B\): A mixture of CuCl\(_2\) (53.4 mg, 0.40 mmol) and
H\(_2\)L\(_B\) (150 mg, 0.40 mmol) were dissolved in THF (10 mL) and stirred for one hour in
the glovebox, affording a green-colored solution. AgOTf (102.8 mg, 0.40 mmol) was
then added, resulting in formation of a white precipitate. The solution was stirred for one
hour, filtered, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting green solid was
washed with Et₂O. Green crystals were obtained by layering a CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) solution with
pentane (125 mg, 50%). UV/Vis (MeOH): \( \lambda_{\text{max}} (\varepsilon) = 703 \text{ nm (155 M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}) \). FTIR
(cm\(^{-1}\), solid): 1641, 1624, 1600, 1578. \(^{19}\)F NMR (MeCN): \( \delta = -79.3 \text{ ppm} \). Elemental
analysis indicates that the H\(_2\)O ligand was removed under vacuum drying.
C\(_{22}\)H\(_{21}\)ClCuF\(_3\)N\(_5\)O\(_5\)S (623.50): calcd. C 42.38, H 3.39, N 11.23; found C 42.57, H 3.30,
N 11.22.

\([\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^B\{\text{H}\})_2(\text{OTf})_2] (4}^B\): Cu(OTf)_2 (100 mg, 0.277 mmol) and H\(_2\)L\(_B\) (100 mg,
0.277 mmol) were mixed in MeCN (10 mL) and stirred overnight, providing a deep green
solution. After removing the solvent under vacuum, the resulting green solid was washed
with Et₂O. Vapor diffusion of Et₂O into a MeOH solution provided dark violet crystals
suitable for XRD analysis (110 mg, 66%). UV/Vis (CH$_2$Cl$_2$): $\lambda_{\text{max}}$ (ε) = 601 nm (620 M$^{-1}$ cm$^{-1}$). FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 1671, 1614, 1590, 1579. $^{19}$F NMR (MeCN): δ = −79.3 ppm.

C$_{44}$H$_{40}$Cu$_2$F$_6$N$_{10}$O$_{10}$S$_2$ (1174.07): calcd. C 45.01, H 3.43, N 11.93; found C 44.99, H 3.31, N 12.02.

$[\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^B)_2]$ (5$^B$): CuCl$_2$ (55.8 mg, 0.415 mmol), NaOMe (56 mg, 1.04 mmol) and H$_2$L$^B$ (150 mg, 0.415 mmol) were stirred for overnight in 10 ml of MeOH to afford a deep blue solution. Removal of solvent under vacuum gave a deep blue solid that was redissolved in CH$_2$Cl$_2$, filtered to remove salt byproducts, and dried under vacuum. X-ray quality crystals were obtained by vapor diffusion of Et$_2$O into MeOH (106 mg, 58%).

UV-vis (CH$_2$Cl$_2$): $\lambda_{\text{max}}$ (ε) = 597 nm (570 M$^{-1}$cm$^{-1}$). FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 1630, 1614, 1596, 1551. C$_{42}$H$_{38}$Cu$_2$N$_{10}$O$_4$ (873.91): calcd. C 57.72, H 4.38, N 16.03; found C 57.42, H 4.78, N 14.47. The discrepancy in the N value is likely due to residual MeOH from the recrystallization.

$[\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^C)_2]$ (5$^C$): CuCl$_2$ (107 mg, 0.79 mmol), NaOMe (86 mg, 1.59 mmol) and H$_2$L$^C$ (300 mg, 0.79 mmol) were stirred for 30 minutes in MeOH (10 mL) to afford a dark red solution. Removal of solvent under vacuum provided a purple solid that was redissolved in CH$_2$Cl$_2$, filtered to remove salt byproducts, and dried under vacuum. X-ray quality crystals were obtained by layering a CH$_2$Cl$_2$ solution with pentane. The insolublity of 5$^C$ in nearly all solvents (except MeOH) made it difficult to eliminate the
NaCl by-product, thus preventing the isolation of analytically pure solid. UV/Vis
(MeOH): $\lambda_{\text{max}} = 601$ nm. FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 1678, 1637, 1585, 1532.

$[\text{Cu(L}^D\text{)}] (6^D)$: CuCl$_2$ (64 mg, 0.48 mmol), NaOMe (0.96 mmol) and ligand H$_2$L$^D$
(200 mg, 0.48 mmol) were dissolved in MeOH (10 mL) and allowed to stirred for 30
minutes. Removal of MeOH under vacuum provided solid material that was redissolved
with CH$_2$Cl$_2$. The solution was filtered to remove insoluble material and the solvent
evaporated to give a dark green solid. X-ray quality crystals were grown by vapor
diffusion of Et$_2$O into a solution of 1,2-dichloroethane (198 mg, 79%). UV/Vis (MeCN):
$\lambda_{\text{max}} = 655$ (210 M$^{-1}$cm$^{-1}$), 830 nm (sh). FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 1607, 1581, 1567, 1498.

Complex 6$^D$ co-crystallizes with H$_2$O and elemental analysis indicates that a certain
amount of H$_2$O (~1.5 equiv) remains in the sample after drying. C$_{27}$H$_{19}$CuN$_5$O$_2$·1.5H$_2$O
(536.04): calcd. C 60.49, H 4.14, N 13.07; found C 60.19, H 3.94, N 12.78.

$[\text{Fe(L}^C\text{[H]}_2\text{]}_2][\text{FeCl}_4]_2$ (8$^C$): FeCl$_2$ (83.3 mg, 0.66 mmol), and H$_2$L$^C$ (250 mg,
0.66 mmol) were dissolved in 10 ml of THF and stirred overnight in the glove box. The
solvent was removed to yield a dark purple solid, which was washed with Et$_2$O. X-ray
quality crystals were grown by layering a CH$_2$Cl$_2$ solution with pentane. Yield: 265 mg,
78.3%.

$[\text{Ni(L}^C\text{[H]}_2\text{]}_2][\text{NiCl}_4]$ (9$^C$): NiCl$_2$ (83.3 mg, 0.66 mmol), and H$_2$L$^C$ (250 mg, 0.66
mmol) were dissolved in 10 ml of MeCN and stirred overnight in the glovebox. The
solvent was removed to yield a green solid, which was washed with Et₂O. X-ray quality crystals were grown by layering a CH₂Cl₂ solution with pentane. Yield: 346.5 mg, 71.8%.

**Structure Determination.** Each complex was characterized with X-ray crystallography; details concerning the data collection and analysis are summarized in Table 2.7. The X-ray diffraction data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova kappa-diffractometer equipped with dual microfocus Cu/Mo X-ray sources, X-ray mirror optics, Atlas CCD detector and a low-temperature Cryojet device. The data were processed with CrysAlisPro program package (Oxford Diffraction Ltd., 2010) typically using a numerical Gaussian absorption correction (based on the real shape of the crystal) followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. The structures were solved using the SHELXS program and refined with the SHELXL program within the Olex2 crystallographic package. All computations were performed on an Intel PC computer with Windows 7 OS. Some structures contain disorder that was detected in difference Fourier syntheses of electron density and accounted for using capabilities of the SHELX package. In most cases, hydrogen atoms were localized in difference syntheses of electron density but were refined using appropriate geometric restrictions on the corresponding bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating model (torsion angles of methyl hydrogens were optimized to better fit the residual electron density).
**Density Functional Theory (DFT) Calculations.** DFT computations were performed using the ORCA 2.7 software package developed by Dr. F. Neese. In each case, the corresponding X-ray structure provided the starting point for geometry optimizations and the computational model included the entire complex (excluding uncoordinated solvent molecules). The calculations employed the Becke-Perdew (BP86) functional. Ahlrichs’ valence triple-ζ basis set (TZV) was used for all atoms, in conjunction with the TZV/J auxiliary basis set. Extra polarization functions were included on non-hydrogen atoms.

**2.3 Results and Discussion.**

**2.3.1 Synthesis and Structures of Mononuclear Cu(II) Complexes.**

While ligands H₂L^A and L^E are known compounds, the pincer ligands H₂L^B-D in Scheme 2.1 were first prepared in our laboratory. Each was generated via the reaction of pyridine-2,6-dicarbonyl dichloride with the appropriate amino-substituted heterocycle under basic conditions. Mononuclear Cu(II) complexes with the general formula, [CuCl₂(L^X{H})₂] (1^X), were then prepared by mixing equimolar amounts of CuCl₂ and the desired pincer ligand (Scheme 2.2). X-ray quality crystals of the 1^X series were obtained by slow evaporation of CH₂Cl₂ or layering a concentrated solution with pentane. Details concerning the X-ray diffraction (XRD) experiments included in this study are provided in Table 2.7 and the Experimental Section.
Selected bond distances and angles for complexes in the \( 1^X \) series are shown in Table 2.1. As displayed in Figure 2.1, complexes with pendant pyridyl (\( 1^B \)) or pyrimidyl (\( 1^C \)) groups each contain a five-coordinate (5C) Cu(II) center ligated to two chlorido ligands and one neutral \( L^X\{H\}_2 \) bound in a meridional fashion. These complexes exhibit idealized \( C_2 \) symmetry along the Cu–N(1) axis, resulting in nearly equivalent sets of chlorido and amidato donors. The coordination geometries of \( 1^B \) and \( 1^C \) are best described as distorted trigonal-bipyramidal with the two amidato nitrogens (N(2) and N(3)) occupying the axial positions, although the N(2)–Cu–N(3) axis is bent towards the pyridyl ring with an angle of \( \sim 159^\circ \). In the equatorial plane, the N(1)–Cu–Cl angles range between 126 and 138\(^\circ\) and the Cl(1)–Cu–Cl(2) bonds form approximate right angles. Typical for pyridinedicarboxamide ligands,\(^{71-75,109-111}\) the shortest metal-ligand bond involves the central pyridine group, with a distance of 1.94 ± 0.01 Å in the \( 1^X \) series. The average copper(II)–amidato bond length of 2.05(1) Å is slightly longer than the usual distance of \( \sim 2.0 \) Å found in 5C Cu(II) complexes with dianonic 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide ligands.\(^{71-75,109-111}\) On the other hand, these bonds are significantly shorter than the corresponding Cu–N bonds in dichloro Cu(II) complexes with neutral 2,6-bis(imino)pyridine ligands (i.e., Schiff bases), which display distances of 2.10 ± 0.02 Å.\(^{99,112,113}\) This result suggests that the amidato donors of \( 1^B \) and \( 1^C \) still possess anionic character and strong \( \sigma \)-donating ability, despite the overall neutrality of the \( L^X\{H\}_2 \) ligands.
Table 2.1 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Bond Angles (deg) for Complexes $1^X$.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond/Distance</th>
<th>1B</th>
<th>1C</th>
<th>1D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-C11</td>
<td>2.4569(7)</td>
<td>2.4393(5)</td>
<td>2.196(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-C12</td>
<td>2.3909(6)</td>
<td>2.3361(5)</td>
<td>3.029(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N1</td>
<td>1.946(2)</td>
<td>1.939(2)</td>
<td>1.933(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N2</td>
<td>2.053(2)</td>
<td>2.050(1)</td>
<td>2.028(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N3</td>
<td>2.050(2)</td>
<td>2.046(2)</td>
<td>2.018(3)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$H$-bond parameters

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H-bond Parameters</th>
<th>1B</th>
<th>1C</th>
<th>1D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N4···Cl2 (Å)</td>
<td>3.061(2)</td>
<td>3.109(2)</td>
<td>3.066(3) $^c$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N5···Cl1 (Å)</td>
<td>3.119(2)</td>
<td>3.138(2)</td>
<td>3.088(3) $^c$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N4-H···Cl2 (°)</td>
<td>152.3</td>
<td>161.2</td>
<td>151.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N5-H···Cl1 (°)</td>
<td>163.9</td>
<td>164.8</td>
<td>152.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dihedral “tilt” angle of pendant

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dihedral Angle</th>
<th>1B</th>
<th>1C</th>
<th>1D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C6-N2-C8-C10/N6</td>
<td>35.0(4)</td>
<td>22.0(3)</td>
<td>64.3(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C7-N3-C9-C11/N7</td>
<td>23.0(4)</td>
<td>24.9(3)</td>
<td>70.5(5)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Bond angles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond Angle</th>
<th>1B</th>
<th>1C</th>
<th>1D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cl2-Cu1-C11</td>
<td>95.97(2)</td>
<td>97.95(2)</td>
<td>100.11(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu1-C11</td>
<td>126.22(6)</td>
<td>127.44(4)</td>
<td>175.93(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu1-C12</td>
<td>137.81(6)</td>
<td>134.58(5)</td>
<td>83.94(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu1-N2</td>
<td>79.07(8)</td>
<td>79.69(6)</td>
<td>79.86(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu1-N3</td>
<td>79.38(8)</td>
<td>79.66(6)</td>
<td>80.56(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-Cu1-C11</td>
<td>94.47(6)</td>
<td>94.66(4)</td>
<td>99.69(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-Cu1-C12</td>
<td>99.95(6)</td>
<td>97.03(5)</td>
<td>89.64(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-Cu1-C11</td>
<td>99.45(6)</td>
<td>97.81(4)</td>
<td>99.79(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-Cu1-C12</td>
<td>94.97(6)</td>
<td>97.46(5)</td>
<td>89.09(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-Cu1-N2</td>
<td>158.39(8)</td>
<td>159.35(6)</td>
<td>160.40(1)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^a$ Complex 1$^C$ features four symmetrically independent units that are chemically equivalent. Metric parameters are only provided for one complex.

$^b$ Measures the absolute angle between the pyridinedicarboxamide plane and the plane of the pendant heterocycle.

$^c$ In the 1$^D$ structure, one chloride (Cl2) participates in H-bonding interactions with both N-H groups; see Figure 2.1.
Figure 2.1 Thermal ellipsoid plots (50% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structures of complexes 1\textsuperscript{B}, 1\textsuperscript{C}, and 1\textsuperscript{D}. Noncoordinating solvent molecules and most hydrogen atoms have been omitted for clarity.
As intended, the \( L^X\{H\}_2 \) framework in 1\(^B\) and 1\(^C\) gives rise to intramolecular H-bonds between first- and second-sphere groups (Figure 2.1). Each chlorido ligand participates in a single H-bond interaction with a pendant pyridinium (or pyrimidinium) ring. The average N···Cl distance of 3.11 Å and N–H···Cl angle of \(~160^\circ\) provide solid confirmation of this H-bonding assignment. In addition, the protonated heterocycles tilt out of the pyridinedicarboxamide plane unit by \(22^\circ–36^\circ\) to accommodate these interactions. Thus, our complexes deviate from the structure reported for the related complex \([CuCl_2(L^0\{H\}_2)]\), in which the pyridinium groups H-bond with the carbonyl groups instead.\(^98\) The presence of methyl substituents on the pendant rings in our systems likely discourages this conformation, since the methyl groups would sterically clash with the chlorido ligands. The Cu-Cl bonds in 1\(^B,\(\)\(^C\) range from 2.34 to 2.46 Å with an average length of 2.40 Å. Overall, these values lie on the high end of the 2.2–2.4 Å range normally observed in copper(II)-chlorido complexes,\(^98,114-116,117\) suggesting that the H-bonding interactions cause a modest lengthening of the Cu-Cl bond.

The structure of 1\(^D\), shown in Figure 2.1, is unique in the 1\(^X\) series in that the appended quinoline rings adopt a syn conformation and form H-bonds with the same chloride anion, Cl\(_2\). Compared to the pyridyl and pyrimidyl systems, the N-H donors of the protonated quinoline groups are further removed from the amidato donors, which requires Cl\(_2\) to shift away from the Cu center in order to accommodate the H-bonding interactions. Indeed, the Cu···Cl\(_2\) distance of 3.029(1) Å indicates that the Cu(II)
geometry is effectively square-planar. The reduction in coordination number causes the first-sphere Cu–N/Cl distances to decrease relative to their values in 1B and 1C, and the N1-Cu-Cl1 angle approaches 180° (the actual value is 175.9(1)°). Thus, changes in the positions of H-bond donating groups can dramatically alter the coordination environment of metal ions.

Copper(II)–triflate complexes with the general formula, [Cu(LX{H}2)(OTf)(H2O)] (2X), were synthesized using the H2L^B and H2L^C ligands. These complexes were prepared by two separate methods: (i) direct mixing of the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide ligand with Cu(OTf)2, or (ii) treatment of the 1X complex with two equivalents of AgOTf in MeCN (Scheme 2.4). X-ray quality crystals of the triflate-containing complexes were obtained by vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into MeCN solutions. The aqua ligand in the 2X structures (vide infra) presumably arises from trace amounts of water in the solvent. The reaction of only one equivalent of AgOTf with complex 1B gave rise to the mixed chlorido/triflate complex [CuCl(L^X{H}2)(OTf)(H2O)] (3B). Since these complexes contain easily-displaceable triflate anions, they are well-suited to serve as scaffolds that permit various ligands to coordinate to the [Cu(L^X{H}2)]2+ unit.
Scheme 2.4 Route of synthesis of mono-bimetallic Cu(II) complexes

The triflate-containing complexes 2B, 2C, and 3B exhibit considerable structural diversity. The six-coordinate Cu(II) center in 2C is bound to L^C{H}$_2$, an aqua ligand, and two triflates in a trans orientation (Figure 2.2). The H$_2$O ligand is tightly bound with a Cu-O1 distance of 1.930(2) Å, while the Cu–N distances are comparable to those observed in the 1X series (Table 2.2). The Cu-O(triflate) distances of 2.415(2) and 2.545(2) Å are indicative of weak dative bonds. Significantly, each protonated pyrimidine group participates in two H-bonding interactions, acting an acceptor to the aqua ligand and a donor to the carbonyl of L^C{H}$_2$. This behavior is reminiscent of the ability of His imidazoles to form H-bond networks in biological systems. In contrast, the 4,6-dimethylpyridinium groups in 2B lack this bifunctional nature, resulting in a very different structure (Figure 2.2). One triflate group moves to the outer sphere, resulting in a 5C Cu(II) center with square-pyramidal geometry. In the solid-state, the H$_2$O ligand of
2B forms intermolecular H-bonds with both bound and unbound triflate anions, and one pyridinium group is co-planar with the L^B{H}_2 ligand due an intramolecular bond with a carbonyl moiety. The other pyridinium group, however, tilts out of the plane to form an intermolecular H-bond with the coordinated triflate of a nearby complex. The case of 2B is a reminder that the presence of multiple H-bond donors and acceptors in the first and second coordination spheres often leads to complex (and unpredictable) geometries.

Table 2.2 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Bond Angles (deg) for Complexes 2B, 2C, and 3B.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond</th>
<th>2B</th>
<th>2C</th>
<th>3B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N1</td>
<td>1.929(8)</td>
<td>1.915(2)</td>
<td>1.928(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N2</td>
<td>2.098(8)</td>
<td>2.058(2)</td>
<td>2.067(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N3</td>
<td>2.054(8)</td>
<td>2.069(2)</td>
<td>2.078(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-O3</td>
<td>1.973(7)</td>
<td>1.930(2)</td>
<td>2.249(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-O4</td>
<td>2.360(7)</td>
<td>2.415(2)</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-O7</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>2.545(2)</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-C11</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>2.2900(6)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Dihedral “tilt” angle of pendant ring*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dihedral angle</th>
<th>2B</th>
<th>2C</th>
<th>3B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C6-N2-C8-C10/N6</td>
<td>176(1)</td>
<td>176.2(2)</td>
<td>24.8(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C7-N3-C9-C11/N7</td>
<td>131.6(9)</td>
<td>173.5(2)</td>
<td>14.6(3)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*a* Measures the absolute angle between the pyridinedicarboxamide plane and the plane of the pendant heterocycle.
**Figure 2.2** Thermal ellipsoid plots (50% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structures of complexes 2\(^C\) (right) and 2\(^B\) (left). Noncoordinating solvent molecules and most hydrogen atoms have been omitted for clarity.

The 3\(^B\) structure, shown in **Figure 2.3**, resembles the 1\(^B\) structure described above, except that one chlorido ligand is replaced by H\(_2\)O. The 5C Cu(II) geometry is distorted square-pyramidal (structural parameter, \(\tau_{118}\) of 0.16) with the aqua ligand in the axial position. Both Cl and H\(_2\)O ligands participate in hydrogen-bond interactions with the appended pyridinium groups, displaying rather typical N⋯Cl and N⋯O distances of 3.11 and 2.87 Å, respectively. In the solid state, the aqua ligand forms H-bonds with two triflate counteranions, accounting for the lengthy Cu–O(3) distance of 2.249(2) Å (**Table 2.2**).
2.3.2 Synthesis, Structures, and Magnetism of Dinuclear Cu(II) Complexes.

While the previous section demonstrated that the $L_XH_2$ framework yields mononuclear Cu(II) complexes with intramolecular H-bond interactions, we found that certain conditions gave rise to dimeric structures instead. For instance, vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into a solution of $2^B$ in MeOH provides dark violet crystals that are clearly distinct from the light-green crystals obtained from MeCN/Et$_2$O. XRD analysis revealed that the violet crystals consist of the dicopper complex $[Cu_2(L^B(H))_2(OTf)_2]$ ($4^B$). As shown in Figure 2.4, the dimeric structure of $4^B$ arises from the fact that the monoanionic $L^B(H)$ ligands now possess an unprotonated pyridyl ring capable of coordinating to a second $[Cu(L^B(H))]^+$ unit (i.e., a “ligand sharing” structure$^{119}$). Each
5C Cu(II) center in 4B exhibits a square-pyramidal geometry (\(\tau = 0.17\)) with a weakly-bound triflate anion in the axial position. The two protonated pyridyl rings form intramolecular H-bonds with C=O groups on the opposite L^B[H]^− ligands, enhancing the stability of the dimeric structure. The Cu···Cu distance was found to be 3.858(3) Å. A similar dicopper structure was previously reported by Woolins and coworkers,\(^8\) however, this complex lacks the H-bonding interactions of 4B, and the axial positions are occupied by aqua ligands instead of triflates.

Dicopper species were also obtained during attempts to deprotonate the \(L^X\{H\}_2\) ligands of 1B and 1C. Reaction of these complexes with two equivalents of base (e.g., NaOMe or NEt\(_3\)) in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) produced reddish-purple precipitates (5B and 5C; Scheme 2.4) that were crystallized by vapor diffusion of pentane into dilute CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) solutions. X-ray crystallography found that the purple material corresponds to the dimeric [Cu\(_2\)(L^X)_2] complexes, 5B and 5C, that contain the fully-deprotonated, dianionic \(L^X\) ligands. As in the case of 4B, one pyridyl (or pyrimidyl) donor from each \(L^X\) ligand forms a link to the second Cu center, although the lack of triflate counteranions in 5B and 5C results in 4C centers (Figure 2.4). The complexes are \(C_2\)-symmetric with Cu···Cu distances of \(\sim 3.2\) Å. The equivalent Cu(II) ions exhibit distorted square-planar geometries with short Cu–N distances clustered between 1.93 and 2.00 Å (Table 2.3).

UV-visible absorption experiments in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) confirmed that the dimerization process is reversible, such that sequential additions of acid and base result in
interconversion of the 1\textsuperscript{B,C} and 5\textsuperscript{B,C} (see Figure 2.8). Complexes 5\textsuperscript{B} and 5\textsuperscript{C} were also prepared directly by the reaction of CuCl\textsubscript{2}, H\textsubscript{2}L\textsuperscript{X}, and two equivalents of NaOMe in MeOH.

Table 2.3 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Bond Angles (deg) for the Dicopper Complexes 4\textsuperscript{B}, 5\textsuperscript{B}, and 5\textsuperscript{C}.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>4\textsuperscript{B}</th>
<th>5\textsuperscript{B} \textsuperscript{a}</th>
<th>5\textsuperscript{C} \textsuperscript{a}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu-N1</td>
<td>1.923(3)</td>
<td>1.921(2)</td>
<td>1.926(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu-N2</td>
<td>2.016(3)</td>
<td>2.000(2)</td>
<td>2.004(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu-N3</td>
<td>2.035(3)</td>
<td>1.956(2)</td>
<td>1.974(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu-N4\textsuperscript{a}</td>
<td>2.005(3)</td>
<td>1.968(2)</td>
<td>1.977(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu-O5</td>
<td>2.550(3)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu...Cu</td>
<td>3.858(3)</td>
<td>3.109(2)</td>
<td>3.217(5)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Bond angles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>4\textsuperscript{B}</th>
<th>5\textsuperscript{B} \textsuperscript{a}</th>
<th>5\textsuperscript{C} \textsuperscript{a}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu-N2</td>
<td>79.6(1)</td>
<td>80.10(6)</td>
<td>80.5(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu-N3</td>
<td>80.4(1)</td>
<td>80.74(6)</td>
<td>80.6(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-Cu-N4</td>
<td>169.5(1)</td>
<td>169.93(6)</td>
<td>167.4(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-Cu-N3</td>
<td>159.5(1)</td>
<td>160.19(6)</td>
<td>160.0(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-Cu-N4</td>
<td>94.7(1)</td>
<td>97.08(6)</td>
<td>95.7(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-Cu-N4</td>
<td>104.3(1)</td>
<td>102.65(6)</td>
<td>104.2(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O5-Cu-N1</td>
<td>87.3(1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O5-Cu-N2</td>
<td>83.4(1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O5-Cu-N3</td>
<td>100.1(1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O5-Cu-N4</td>
<td>100.8(1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\textsuperscript{a} The copper centers in 5\textsuperscript{B} and 5\textsuperscript{C} are equivalent by symmetry.

A solid-state sample of 5\textsuperscript{B} provided an effective magnetic moment (\(\mu_{\text{eff}}\)) of 2.4(1) \(\mu\text{B}\) at room temperature, somewhat less than the spin-only value of 2.56 \(\mu\text{B}\) expected for a dinuclear species with two uncoupled \(S = 1/2\) spins. This result indicates the presence of modest antiferromagnetic coupling between the Cu(II) centers. Indeed, broken-
symmetry calculations\textsuperscript{120} using density functional theory (DFT) computed an exchange coupling parameter ($J$) of $-41$ cm$^{-1}$ for $5^B$. Interactions of this magnitude would yield a $\mu_{\text{eff}}$ of 2.3 $\mu_B$, which is reasonably close to the value measured experimentally.

![Figure 2.4](image.png)

\textbf{Figure 2.4} Thermal ellipsoid plots (50\% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structures of complexes $4^B$, $5^B$ and $5^C$. Noncoordinating solvent molecules and all hydrogen atoms have been omitted for clarity. \textit{Note:} Complex $5^B$ and $5^C$ have $C_2$ symmetry, thus the $[\text{Cu}(L^B)]$ and $[\text{Cu}(L^C)]$ units have identical structures.

Interestingly, deprotonation of the quinoline-appended $\text{H}_2L^D$ ligand in the presence of $\text{CuCl}_2$ does not yield a dicopper species. Instead, a mononuclear $5C$ complex
[Cu(L^D)] (6^D) is formed in which dianionic L^D serves as a pentadentate ligand coordinating via pyridyl, amidato, and quinoline donors. In the X-ray structure of 6^D (Figure 2.5; Table 2.4), the Cu(II) ion exhibits a trigonal-bipyramidal geometry with amidato groups in the axial positions. Thus, the L^D(2-) ligand is capable of forming ring chelates involving the pairs of quinoline and amidato donors, whereas this is not feasible in the corresponding L^B- and L^C-based systems.

![Figure 2.5 X-ray crystal structure of complex 6^D. Noncoordinating solvent molecules have been omitted for clarity.](image)
Table 2.4 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Bond Angles (deg) for Complex 6P.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond distances</th>
<th>Bond angles</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N1</td>
<td>1.915(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N2</td>
<td>1.984(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N3</td>
<td>2.083(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N2A</td>
<td>1.963(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1-N3A</td>
<td>2.129(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2.3.3 Electronic Absorption Spectroscopy

Electronic absorption spectra of the 1X series in CH2Cl2 are shown in Figure 2.6 (top). The green color of complexes 1B and 1C arises from a broad, asymmetric absorption manifold between 600 and 1100 nm that is comprised of (at least) two bands. These features exhibit molar absorptivities (ε-values) of ~250 M⁻¹cm⁻¹, characteristic of d-d transitions. The more intense features in the near-UV region are due to Cl→Cu(II) charge transfer excitations. The 1B,C absorption spectra are typical of five-coordinate Cu(II) complexes with distorted geometries between the square-pyramidal and trigonal-bipyramidal limits. The absorption maxima (λmax) at 700 nm and the shoulder near 900 nm are assigned to the dxy→dₓ²‐y² and dₓz→dₓ²‐y² transitions, respectively (where the z-axis is perpendicular to the CuN3 plane and the x-axis points along the Cu–N(1) bond).
Given that the 1D structure deviates from those of 1B,C (vide supra), it is not surprising that its absorption spectrum is also distinct, having less overall intensity and a single band at shorter wavelength (660 nm); indeed, the 1D spectrum closely resembles those published for square-planar Cu(II) complexes.\textsuperscript{121,124} Likewise, spectra of 2B and 2C in MeCN (Figure 2.6, bottom) are characteristic of Cu(II) ions in tetragonal environments with strong equatorial donors and weakly-bound axial ligands (likely derived from solvent in this case). The spectrum of 3B, however, closely resembles those reported for 5C complexes 1B and 1C, suggesting that the former complex maintains a [CuCl(LB{H}_{2})(Y)]\textsuperscript{+} structure in solution, where Y = H\textsubscript{2}O or MeCN.

Figure 2.6 Electronic absorption spectra of complexes 1B-D and 7 in CH\textsubscript{2}Cl\textsubscript{2} (top) and triflate-containing complexes (2B, 2D, and 3B) in MeCN (bottom).
In order to compare the electronic properties of the \( L^X\{H\}_2 \) ligands with the well-established 2,6-bis(imino)pyridine framework, we generated the previously-reported complex \([L^E\text{CuCl}_2]\) \((7)\), where \(L^E = 2,6\text{-bis}(N\text{-2-methylphenylacetimino})\text{pyridine} \) (Scheme 2.1). The crystallographic structure of 7, as elucidated by Fan et al.,\(^9\) reveals a \(\text{CuCl}_2\text{N}_3\) coordination geometry very similar to those observed for complexes \(1^B\) and \(1^C\), making 7 an excellent reference complex. The absorption spectrum of 7 reveals a peak with \(\lambda_{\text{max}} = 850\ \text{nm} \) (\(\varepsilon = 200\ \text{M}^{-1}\text{cm}^{-1}\)) that arises from a d-d transition (Figure 2.6). This feature is red-shifted by \(~2100\ \text{cm}^{-1}\) relative to the corresponding bands in the \(1^B\) and \(1^C\) spectra, indicating that the 2,6-bis(imino)pyridine framework exerts a considerably weaker ligand field than \(L^{B,C}\{H\}_2\). This conclusion is supported by electrochemical experiments, which are described in the following section.

**Figure 2.7** Electronic absorption spectra of complexes \(4^B\) and \(5^B\) in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\).
The absorption spectra of 4B and 5B in CH2Cl2, shown in Figure 2.7, are typical of Cu(II) centers in square-planar geometries. However, in strongly-donating solvents such as DMF and MeOH, our spectroscopic data suggest that these complexes exist, at least partially, as monomers. This is apparent when the dark violet crystals of the dicopper species dissolve in MeOH to give blue solutions with absorption features similar to those observed for 2B and 2C.

![Absorption Spectra](image)

**Figure 2.8** UV-vis absorption spectra revealing the reversibility of the dimerization of 1B to 5B in CH2Cl2. Spectra 1—4 were obtained sequentially by alternately reacting the initial 1B solution with base and acid. 1 = initial spectrum of 1B (conc. = 7 mM); 2 = treatment with 2.0 equiv. of NEt3; 3 = treatment with 2.0 equiv. of HBF4; 4 = treatment with an additional 2.0 equiv of NEt3.

### 2.3.4 Electrochemistry

The redox properties of mononuclear Cu/LX{H}2 complexes were examined using cyclic voltammetry (CV) in CH2Cl2 and DMF solutions with 0.1 M [NBu4]PF6 as the
supporting electrolyte. The results are summarized in Table 2.5. As shown in Figure 2.9, complex 1B displays an irreversible cathodic wave at −0.43 V (versus SCE) in CH2Cl2 that corresponds to reduction of the five-coordinate Cu(II) center to Cu(I).

Previous studies of similar [L₃Cu²⁺Cl₂] complexes have demonstrated that reduction often triggers dissociation of one (or both) of the chlorido ligands, likely accounting for the irreversible nature of this event. The partially reversible couple observed at higher potential (\(E_{1/2} = +0.59\) V; \(\Delta E = 220\) mV) is then assigned to the low-coordinate Cu²⁺/⁺ species derived from 1B reduction. The voltammograms collected for 1B in CH2Cl2 and DMF share the same general form, although the potentials are somewhat shifted. In contrast, complexes 1C and 1B exhibit markedly different electrochemical behavior in the two solvents. Like 1B, both complexes display irreversible reduction waves at low potentials (\(E_{p,c} < −0.3\) V) in CH2Cl2; however, these features disappear in DMF, while the higher-potential event near +0.4 V becomes quasi-reversible (Table 2.5 and Figure 2.9).

The electrochemical data are rationalized in the following manner: one-electron reduction of the 1X series in CH2Cl2 causes dissociation of both chlorido ligands, yielding three-coordinate \([\text{Cu}^+(\text{L}X\{\text{H}\}_2)]^+\) species that are oxidized at potentials between 0.6 and 0.8 V. This conclusion is consistent with the voltammogram measured for 3B – a complex with only one chlorido ligand. While 3B is considerably easier to reduce than complexes in the 1X series (as expected), the corresponding high-potential events all appear at roughly the same potential (+0.63 ± 0.05 V) in CH2Cl2 (Table 2.5). This result
indicates that reductions of 1^X and 3^B give rise to the same [Cu^+\((L^X[H_2])^+\)]-type species, regardless of the number of chlorido ligands in the precursor complex. Using similar reasoning, the two cathodic waves observed for 1^D (Figure 2.9) point to a pre-reduction equilibrium with the form [CuCl_2(L^D[H_2])] \(\supseteq [CuCl(L^D[H_2])]^{+} + Cl^-\) in CH_2Cl_2, such that loss of the weakly-bound, axial chlorido ligand shifts the Cu^{2+/+} potential of 1^D from \(-0.68\) to \(-0.40\) V (Table 2.5). Yet 1^D exhibits only one anodic feature at \(E_{p,a} = +0.59\) V, indicating that reduction generates a single species, [Cu^+(L^D[H_2])]^+.

**Table 2.5** Electrochemical Data for Mononuclear Cu(II)/L^X[H_2] Complexes.\(^a\)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>complex</th>
<th>solvent</th>
<th>(E_{p,c}) (V) (^b)</th>
<th>(E_{1/2}) (V)</th>
<th>(\Delta E) (mV) (^c)</th>
<th>(i_{p,c}/i_{p,a}) ratio (^d)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1^B</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.43)</td>
<td>+0.59</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>0.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>DMF</td>
<td>(-0.27)</td>
<td>+0.39</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>0.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1^C</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.34)</td>
<td>+0.61</td>
<td>180</td>
<td>0.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>DMF</td>
<td>n.a (^a)</td>
<td>+0.40</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>0.79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1^D</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.40, -0.68)</td>
<td>(E_{p,a} = +0.59) (^b)</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>DMF</td>
<td>n.a (^a)</td>
<td>+0.40</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>0.83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2^C</td>
<td>DMF</td>
<td>n.a (^a)</td>
<td>+0.41</td>
<td>110</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3^B</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.09)</td>
<td>+0.68</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>0.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4^B</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.28, -0.68)</td>
<td>(E_{p,a} = +0.42)</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5^B</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>(-0.93, -1.55)</td>
<td>(E_{p,a} = +0.07)</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>CH_2Cl_2</td>
<td>+0.02</td>
<td>(E_{p,a} = +0.56) (^b)</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\(^a\) All potentials reported versus SCE; n.a = not observed.

\(^b\) \(E_{p,c}\) and \(E_{p,a}\) values are given for irreversible reduction and oxidation events, respectively.

\(^c\) \(\Delta E = E_{p,a} - E_{p,c}\)

\(^d\) Ratio of cathodic current \((i_{p,c})\) and anionic current \((i_{p,a})\).
Figure 2.9 Cyclic voltammograms of $1^B$ (black), $1^D$ (red), $1^E$ (blue), $2^D$ (grey), $3^B$ (green), and 7 (violet) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (solid lines) and DMF (dotted lines) containing 0.1 M [NBu$_4$]PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte ([Cu] = ~2.0 mM). Data was collected with a scan rate of 100 mV and each voltammogram was initiated by the cathodic sweep.

While the similarity of the cyclic voltammograms suggests that $1^B$ maintains the same overall structure in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ and DMF, solvation of complexes $1^C$ and $1^D$ in DMF facilitates ionization to the $[\text{Cu}^{2+}(L^X\{\text{H}\}_2)]^{2+}$ state – a well-established process for copper-halide complexes in strongly-donating solvents. As shown in Figure 2.10, the
absorption spectra of $1^C$ and $1^D$ in DMF are dramatically different than those measured in CH$_2$Cl$_2$, providing further evidence that solvation in DMF facilitates loss of the chlorido ligands (by contrast, spectra measured for $1^B$ are nearly identical in the two solvents). Therefore, only one redox couple is observed for $1^C$ and $1^D$ in DMF (Scheme 2.5). In support of this scenario, the CV of $[\text{Cu}^{2+}(L^C\{H\}_2)](\text{OTf})_2$ ($2^C$), which lacks chlorido ligation, displays a single reversible couple at approximately the same potential in DMF. Therefore, we conclude that the $[\text{Cu}(L^X\{H\}_2)]^{2+/+}$ units possess $E_{1/2}$ values of ~0.6 V in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ and ~0.4 V in DMF.

Scheme 2.5 Illustration of electrochemical behaviors of $1^C$ in different solvent.
Figure 2.10 Electronic absorption spectra of \([\text{CuCl}_2(\text{L}^\text{XH}_2)]\) (1\text{X}) complexes in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) (solid lines) and DMF (dashed lines).

CV data measured for dicopper complexes 4\text{B} and 5\text{B} in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) are shown in Figure 2.11. Both species exhibit two irreversible peaks separated by 0.4 V (4\text{B}) or 0.6 V (5\text{B}), corresponding to step-wise reduction of the two Cu(II) centers (Table 2.5). Given the different protonation states of the L\text{B} ligands in 4\text{B} and 5\text{B}, it is not surprising that the former complex is easier to reduce (by 0.65 V) than the latter. The irreversibility of the
cathodic waves suggests that reduction forces the dimeric structures to split apart, and the resulting Cu(I) monomers are then oxidized at higher potentials (Table 2.5).

![Cyclic voltammograms of 4B (solid line) and 5B (dashed line) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ containing 0.1 M [NBu$_4$]PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte ([Cu] = 4.0 mM). Data was collected with a scan rate of 100 mV and each voltammogram was initiated by the cathodic sweep.](image)

**Figure 2.11** Cyclic voltammograms of 4B (solid line) and 5B (dashed line) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ containing 0.1 M [NBu$_4$]PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte ([Cu] = 4.0 mM). Data was collected with a scan rate of 100 mV and each voltammogram was initiated by the cathodic sweep.

The redox properties of the reference complex, 7, were also measured in CH$_2$Cl$_2$. The CV displays an irreversible reduction wave at +0.02 V followed by an irreversible anodic event at +0.56 V. The electrochemical behavior of 7 therefore follows the pattern described above for 1$^{B-D}$, in which reduction initiates chloride dissociation to give a low-coordinate Cu(I) species. However, complex 7 is easier to reduce than 1$^B$ or 1$^C$ by more than 0.35 V, even though the three complexes share nearly identical CuCl$_2$N$_3$
coordination geometries. DFT calculations indicate that, for all the complexes in this study, the redox-active orbital is the Cu d_x^2-y^2 orbital that lies the N_3 plane. This orbital is destabilized by ~1800 cm^{-1} upon substitution of L^E with L^C{H}_2 (i.e., conversion of 7 to 1C), consistent with the cathodic shift in redox potential. Collectively, the spectoscopic and electrochemical data highlight the stronger σ-donating ability of the amidato groups of L^{B,C}{H}_2 relative to the imines moieties of L^E. Indeed, a survey of the literature reveals that the 1X potentials lie on the low end of the range normally observed for 5C copper complexes.\(^{126}\)

### 2.3.5 Synthesis and Structural Characterization of Fe(II) and Ni(II) Complexes

We sought to generate analogous Fe(II) and Ni(II) complexes using the pyrimidine-appended ligand (H_2L^C). However, the target [MCl_2(L^C{H}_2)] complexes appear to undergo ligand disproportionation to yield the complexes [Fe(L^C{H}_2)_2][FeCl_4]_2 (8C) and [Ni(L^C{H}_2)_2][NiCl_4] (9C) instead. Metric parameters for both complexes are compared in Table 2.6. As shown in Figure 2.12, the Fe(II) center in the [Fe(L^C{H}_2)_2]^{2+} unit exhibits a distorted octahedral geometry with idealized D_{2d} symmetry. The average Fe-N(pyridine) and Fe-N(amidate) bond lengths were found to be 2.10 and 2.23 Å, respectively (note: the 8C structure contains two independent formula units with nearly identical geometries). Such Fe-N distances are indicative of high-spin ferrous centers. The tetrahedral [FeCl_4]^− counteranions feature average Fe(III)-Cl
distances of 2.19 Å. The pyrimidine rings in $8^C$ are each protonated, resulting in the formation of intramolecular H-bonds between the N-H groups and amidate carbonyls.

Although a number of bis(2,6-pyridinedicarboxamidate) complexes with Fe(III) centers have been reported, $8^C$ is the first example containing a Fe(II) center, to the best of our knowledge.

Figure 2.12 Thermal ellipsoid plots (30% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structures of complexes $8^C$ and $9^C$. Only the $[M(L^C{H}_2)_2]^{2+}$ complexes in the asymmetric unit are displayed. Noncoordinating solvent molecules, counteranions, and hydrogen atoms have been omitted for clarity.

The primary difference between the $8^C$ and $9^C$ structures is the presence of dianionic $[MCl_4]$ counterions in the latter (the Ni(III) state is not as accessible as the Fe(III) state). The average Ni-N(pyridine) and Ni-N(amidate) bond lengths of 1.99 and 2.19 Å, respectively, are slightly shorter than their counterparts in $8^C$. These metric parameters are characteristic of high spin Ni(II) centers ($S = 1$) in six-coordinate geometries. X-ray structures have been previous reported for two bis(2,6-
pyridinedicarboxamidate) complexes with Ni(II) ions;\textsuperscript{70,78} in these cases, the amidate nitrogens are attached to phenyl or naphthalene groups, and thus the overall charge of the complexes is \(-2\). As shown in Table 2.6, the Ni-N(amidate) bond distances measured for these literature complexes (2.13 and 2.17 Å, on average) are significantly shorter than those observed for 8\textsuperscript{C} (2.19 Å). This discrepancy is likely due to delocalization of the amidate charge onto the protonated pyrimidine rings in 8\textsuperscript{C} – a mechanism that is not available for the \(N,N'\)-bis(aryl)-2,6-pyridinedicarboxamidate(2-) ligands. Further evidence for charge delocalization is found in the shortening of the N(amidate)-C(ring) bonds in 8\textsuperscript{C} relative to the distances observed the literature complexes, suggesting some imine character. Thus, the crystallographic data suggest that bonding description of the \(L^D\{H\}_2\) has a significant contribution from the “neutral” resonance structure, even though the “di-zwitterionic” resonance structure is dominant. Our \(L^X\{H\}_2\) ligands are therefore slightly weaker donors than conventional pyridinedicarboxamidate(2-) ligands.

**Table 2.6** Selected Metal-Nitrogen Bond Distances (Å) for Complexes 8\textsuperscript{C}, 9\textsuperscript{C}, and Related Literature Complexes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>[Fe(L\textsuperscript{C}{H}\textsubscript{2})\textsubscript{2}][FeCl\textsubscript{4}] ((8\textsuperscript{C}))</th>
<th>[Ni(L\textsuperscript{C}{H}\textsubscript{2})\textsubscript{2}][NiCl\textsubscript{4}] ((9\textsuperscript{C}))</th>
<th>Ref\textsuperscript{70}</th>
<th>Ref\textsuperscript{78}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M-N1</td>
<td>2.095(3)</td>
<td>1.993(2)</td>
<td>1.994</td>
<td>1.983</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N2</td>
<td>2.248(4)</td>
<td>2.243(2)</td>
<td>2.135</td>
<td>2.175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N3</td>
<td>2.212(3)</td>
<td>2.146(2)</td>
<td>2.126</td>
<td>2.163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N8</td>
<td>2.093(3)</td>
<td>1.992(2)</td>
<td>1.994</td>
<td>1.98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N9</td>
<td>2.246(3)</td>
<td>2.170(2)</td>
<td>2.135</td>
<td>2.155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N10</td>
<td>2.217(3)</td>
<td>2.182(2)</td>
<td>2.126</td>
<td>2.197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ave</td>
<td>2.185</td>
<td>2.121</td>
<td>2.085</td>
<td>2.109</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
2.4 Conclusions

In this chapter, we have described the synthesis and coordination chemistry of tridentate pincer ligands, based on the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide motif, that feature pendant pyridine, pyrimidine, or quinoline rings. These ligands coordinate to Cu(II) centers as the neutral, di-zwitterions, $L^X\{\text{H}\}_2$, thus providing two protonated heterocycles capable of serving as H-bond donors and/or acceptors. The $[\text{Cu}(L^X\{\text{H}\}_2)]$ complexes were characterized with X-ray crystallography and the resulting structures revealed intramolecular H-bonds between first-sphere and the outer-sphere N-H groups. The H-bonding interactions lengthen the Cu-Cl bond distances, and in the case of $1^P$, facilitate dissociation of a chlorido ligand. However, the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide framework suffers from a major limitation: deprotonation of the pendant groups promotes formation of dimeric complexes in which appended pyridine (or pyrimidine) groups bind to a second copper ion (Scheme 2.4). On the other hand, the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide framework prefers to bind to Fe(II) and Ni(II) with octahedral geometry bisligand complexes instead of forming mixing ligand complexes. Thus, we are currently developing modified versions of these ligands that will permit proton transfer reactions without concomitant dimerization.

The electronic properties of the $L^X\{\text{H}\}_2$ ligand were evaluated with absorption spectroscopy, cyclic voltammetry, and DFT calculations. Anionic pyridine-amidato
ligands are renowned as strong σ-donors that are capable of stabilizing metal centers in high oxidation states. Our results indicate that the neutral L^X{H}_2 ligands retain the electronic features of amidato ligands, despite the presence of the protonated heterocycles that might diminish donor ability due to π-conjugation effects (as illustrated in Scheme 2.6). The elevated d-d transition energies and low potentials of the 1^X complexes, relative to the corresponding 2,6-bis(imino)pyridine-based complex (7), suggest that the L^X{H}_2 framework exerts an unusually strong ligand-field for a neutral compound. The L^X{H}_2 ligands are therefore reminiscent of N-heterocyclic carbenes, which also combine impressive σ-donating ability with neutral overall charge. In addition, both types of ligands involve π-conjugation with sp^2-hybridized nitrogen atoms that carry a partial positive charge (Scheme 2.6). Thus, the electronic properties of the L^X{H}_2 framework, in conjunction with their ability to participate in H-bonding interactions, suggests that these ligands may have promising applications in catalyst development. We also anticipate that the presence of outer-sphere hydrogen-bond donors will help stabilize Cu-O_2 and Cu-O_2R (R = H, t-Bu) intermediates that are relevant to O_2-activating copper enzymes.
Scheme 2.6 Resonance structures of $L^x \{H\}_2$-type ligands and $N$-heterocyclic carbenes.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>(1^B)</th>
<th>(1^C\cdot0.5\text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2)</th>
<th>(1^D\cdot\text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2)</th>
<th>(2^B)</th>
<th>(2^C)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>(\text{C}<em>{21}\text{H}</em>{21}\text{Cl}_2\text{N}_5\text{O}_2)</td>
<td>(\text{C}<em>{19.3}\text{H}</em>{20}\text{Cl}_2\text{N}_7\text{O}_2)</td>
<td>(\text{C}<em>{28}\text{H}</em>{29}\text{Cl}_4\text{N}_5\text{O}_2)</td>
<td>(\text{C}<em>{23}\text{H}</em>{23}\text{CuF}_6\text{N}_5\text{O}_5\text{S}_2)</td>
<td>(\text{C}<em>{21}\text{H}</em>{21}\text{CuF}_6\text{N}_7\text{O}_9\text{S}_2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>509.88</td>
<td>554.32</td>
<td>666.85</td>
<td>755.12</td>
<td>757.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>orthorhombic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>(P-1)</td>
<td>(P-1)</td>
<td>(P-1)</td>
<td>(Pna2_1)</td>
<td>(P-1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(a) [Å]</strong></td>
<td>7.1019(3)</td>
<td>12.7826(3)</td>
<td>9.4544(7)</td>
<td>28.0304(9)</td>
<td>8.3766(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(b) [Å]</strong></td>
<td>9.8288(4)</td>
<td>15.0326(3)</td>
<td>10.3822(8)</td>
<td>13.2373(5)</td>
<td>9.8949(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(c) [Å]</strong></td>
<td>15.9843(6)</td>
<td>25.2949(4)</td>
<td>15.901(1)</td>
<td>7.9327(2)</td>
<td>19.0738(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(a) [°]</strong></td>
<td>72.240(4)</td>
<td>89.226(1)</td>
<td>106.402(7)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>98.076(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(β) [°]</strong></td>
<td>82.180(3)</td>
<td>86.712(2)</td>
<td>102.062(7)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>95.700(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(γ) [°]</strong></td>
<td>87.994(3)</td>
<td>77.779(2)</td>
<td>99.764(6)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>113.151(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume [Å³]</td>
<td>1052.66(7)</td>
<td>4742.6(2)</td>
<td>1420.1(2)</td>
<td>2943.40(16)</td>
<td>1418.3(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Z)</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\rho_{\text{calc}}) [g/cm³]</td>
<td>1.609</td>
<td>1.553</td>
<td>1.56</td>
<td>1.704</td>
<td>1.773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(μ) [mm⁻¹]</td>
<td>4.052</td>
<td>4.685</td>
<td>4.85</td>
<td>3.273</td>
<td>3.419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Θ) range [°]</td>
<td>9.4 to 147.7°</td>
<td>7.0 to 147.8°</td>
<td>9.2 to 148.1°</td>
<td>7.4 to 147.4°</td>
<td>9.5 to 147.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>15887</td>
<td>95897</td>
<td>13911</td>
<td>15571</td>
<td>21838</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections</td>
<td>4178 (int = 0.0298)</td>
<td>18936 (int = 0.0330)</td>
<td>5595 (int = 0.0630)</td>
<td>5651 (int = 0.0422)</td>
<td>5646 (int = 0.0326)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>4178 / 0 / 284</td>
<td>18936 / 3 / 1209</td>
<td>5595 / 15 / 418</td>
<td>5651 / 1 / 421</td>
<td>5646 / 0 / 435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit on (F^2)</td>
<td>1.032</td>
<td>1.016</td>
<td>1.013</td>
<td>1.112</td>
<td>1.022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(R1 / wR2) indexes [(</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>&gt; 2σ(I))]</td>
<td>0.0353 / 0.0919</td>
<td>0.0325 / 0.0871</td>
<td>0.0467 / 0.1044</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(R1 / wR2) indexes [all data]</td>
<td>0.0412 / 0.0965</td>
<td>0.0372 / 0.0913</td>
<td>0.0769 / 0.1207</td>
<td>0.1026 / 0.2395</td>
<td>0.0408 / 0.0891</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\(^a\) \(R1 = \sum \|F_o\| - |F_c| / \sum |F_o|; \ wR2 = [\sum w(F_o^2 - F_c^2)^2 / \sum w(F_o^2)^2]^{1/2}\)
Table 2.7 (continued). Summary of X-ray Crystallographic Data Collection and Structure Refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>3B</th>
<th>4B•MeOH</th>
<th>5B</th>
<th>5C</th>
<th>6D•H2O</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>C_{22}H_{25}ClCuF_{3}N_{5}O_{5}S</td>
<td>C_{45}H_{44}Cu_{2}Fe_{2}N_{10}O_{11}S_{2}</td>
<td>C_{42}H_{38}Cu_{2}N_{15}O_{4}</td>
<td>C_{38}H_{34}Cu_{2}N_{14}O_{4}</td>
<td>C_{27}H_{21}Cu_{2}N_{5}O_{3}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>641.5</td>
<td>1206.11</td>
<td>873.9</td>
<td>877.87</td>
<td>527.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>C2/c</td>
<td>C2/c</td>
<td>C2/c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a [Å]</td>
<td>10.3358(6)</td>
<td>11.1489(3)</td>
<td>20.1899(4)</td>
<td>19.7551(9)</td>
<td>20.3092(13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b [Å]</td>
<td>11.0707(6)</td>
<td>15.5689(5)</td>
<td>10.1779(1)</td>
<td>9.8198(4)</td>
<td>10.0074(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α [°]</td>
<td>67.749(5)</td>
<td>98.963(3)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β [°]</td>
<td>69.068(5)</td>
<td>93.322(3)</td>
<td>102.390(2)</td>
<td>103.908(5)</td>
<td>118.907(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ [°]</td>
<td>76.349(5)</td>
<td>105.789(3)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume [Å³]</td>
<td>1277.3(1)</td>
<td>2573.8(2)</td>
<td>3841.5(1)</td>
<td>3713.1(3)</td>
<td>2281.5(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ρ_{calc} [g/cm³]</td>
<td>1.668</td>
<td>1.554</td>
<td>1.511</td>
<td>1.57</td>
<td>1.521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ [mm⁻¹]</td>
<td>3.579</td>
<td>2.564</td>
<td>1.165</td>
<td>1.941</td>
<td>1.69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Θ range [°]</td>
<td>7.7 to 147.26°</td>
<td>7.52 to 147.52°</td>
<td>5.96 to 58.22°</td>
<td>9.22 to 147.66°</td>
<td>10 to 148°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>11783</td>
<td>16501</td>
<td>21840</td>
<td>14296</td>
<td>11433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections</td>
<td>[R(int) = 0.0217]</td>
<td>[R(int) = 0.0000]</td>
<td>[R(int) = 0.0337]</td>
<td>[R(int) = 0.0380]</td>
<td>[R(int) = 0.0364]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>4998 / 0 / 364</td>
<td>16501 / 18 / 704</td>
<td>4672 / 0 / 266</td>
<td>3688 / 0 / 266</td>
<td>2274 / 36 / 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit on F²</td>
<td>1.04</td>
<td>1.076</td>
<td>1.049</td>
<td>1.166</td>
<td>1.041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1 / wR2 indexes [I &gt;2σ(I)]</td>
<td>0.0374 / 0.0972</td>
<td>0.0917 / 0.2407</td>
<td>0.0316 / 0.0717</td>
<td>0.0944 / 0.2205</td>
<td>0.0467 / 0.1217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1 / wR2 indexes [all data]</td>
<td>0.0420 / 0.1017</td>
<td>0.0953 / 0.2474</td>
<td>0.0383 / 0.0753</td>
<td>0.0977 / 0.2222</td>
<td>0.0550 / 0.1295</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[ R1 = \sum |F_o| - |F_c| / \sum |F_o|; \quad wR2 = [\sum w(F_o^2 - F_c^2)^2 / \sum w(F_o^2)]^{1/2} \]
Table 2.7 (continued). Summary of X-ray Crystallographic Data Collection and Structure Refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Empirical formula</th>
<th>$g^c$</th>
<th>$g^c$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C₃₈H₃₈Cl₆Fe₂N₁₄O₄</td>
<td>C₄₂H₄₄Cl₄N₁₆Ni₂O₄.₃₅</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>1205.97</td>
<td>1101.76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P2₁/n</td>
<td>P-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a/Å</td>
<td>20.1450(5)</td>
<td>10.31813(19)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b/Å</td>
<td>12.1981(4)</td>
<td>15.4955(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c/Å</td>
<td>42.5948(10)</td>
<td>30.5947(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α/°</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>88.5917(13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β/°</td>
<td>102.905(3)</td>
<td>82.6904(13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ/°</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>84.0965(14)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume/Å³</td>
<td>10202.4(5)</td>
<td>4825.81(14)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ρ&lt;sub&gt;calc&lt;/sub&gt;mg/mm³</td>
<td>1.57</td>
<td>1.516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m/mm⁻¹</td>
<td>11.056</td>
<td>3.512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2Θ range for data collection</td>
<td>7.56 to 148.28°</td>
<td>8.12 to 147.9°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>60246</td>
<td>90609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections</td>
<td>20180[R(int) = 0.0445]</td>
<td>19212[R(int) = 0.0430]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>20180/0/1255</td>
<td>19212/0/1287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit on F²</td>
<td>1.085</td>
<td>1.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Final R indexes [l&gt;=2σ (I)]</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0531, wR₂ = 0.1225</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0404, wR₂ = 0.1031</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Final R indexes [all data]</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0751, wR₂ = 0.1333</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0468, wR₂ = 0.1089</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<sup>a</sup> $R₁ = \Sigma \| F_0 \| - \| F_c \| / \Sigma |F_0|; \ wR₂ = [\Sigma w(F_o^2 - F_c^2)^2 / \Sigma w(F_o^2)^2]^{1/2}$
Chapter 3

A New Class of Tripodal Ligands Based on the 2,2',2''-Nitrilotris(N-(pyridin-2-yl)acetamide Motif: Synthesis and Coordination Chemistry

Abstract: The synthesis of ligands based on the 2,2',2''-nitrilotris(N-(pyridin-2-yl)acetamide framework are described. These ligand are intended to provide outer-sphere heterocycles (pyridine or pyrimidine) groups capable of participating in H-bonding interactions with first sphere ligands. Preliminary results concerning the coordination modes of these tripodal ligands with Cu(II) and Fe(II) ions are described.
3.1 Introduction

In the previous chapter, we described the synthesis and coordination chemistry of tridentate pincer ligands based on the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide motif. These ligands coordinate to metal ions as the neutral, di-zwitterions \( L^X\{H\}_2 \), thus providing two protonated heterocycles capable of serving as H-bond donors and/or acceptors. Several \([Cu(L^X\{H\}_2)]\) complexes were characterized with X-ray crystallography and the resulting structures revealed intramolecular H-bonds between first-sphere ligands (chloro and aqua ligands) and the outer-sphere N-H groups. However, the 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamide framework suffers from two major limitations: (i) deprotonation of the pendant groups promotes formation of dimeric complexes in which appended pyridine (or pyrimidine) groups bind to a second metal ion, and (ii) the homoleptic bis\((L^X\{H\}_2)\) complexes appear to be the thermodynamically-favored products when metal ions that favor six-coordinate geometries (such as Fe and Ni) are employed.

As discussed in Chapter 1, several groups have successfully used tripodal ligands to incorporate H-bonding networks into synthetic complexes. The Masuda and Borovik groups in particular have been pioneers in this approach.\(^{29-34,40-44}\) Their tripodal ligands are generally derived from one of the following frameworks: tris(2-methylpyridyl)amine (tpa),\(^{29-34}\) \(N,N,N\)-tris(2-aminoethyl)amine (tren), or nitrilotriacetamide. Since these ligand coordinate in a tetradentate fashion, it is rare that more than one ligand coordinates to a
first-row transition metal. In addition, the tripodal unit along with its appended H-bond donors possesses considerable steric bulk, which discouraged dimerization and other side-reactions.40-42

Given these advantages, we have pursued tripodal analogues of the pincer-type ligands reported in Chapter 2. The simplest example, shown in Figure 3.1, is a nitrilotriacetamide-type ligand with N,N,N-tris(6-methylpyridyl) substituents. Similar to the pincer ligands, the amide arms are intended to coordinate in a zwitterionic fashion, i.e., the N-H proton shifts to the pyridine moiety upon metal ion coordination. The synthesis of the tripodal systems is flexible enough to allow formation of mixed ligands featuring both amide and pyridine donors. Thus, we have generated tripodal ligands with one to three amide donors, as illustrated in Figure 3.1. In this chapter, we present the synthesis of these ligands and describe preliminary studies of their coordination to Cu and Fe centers.

![Figure 3.1](image-url) General scheme depicting tripodal ligands with varying number of H-bonding groups.
3.2. Experimental Section

**Materials and Physical Methods.** All reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received unless otherwise noted. Acetonitrile (MeCN), dichloromethane (DCM), and tetrahydrofuran (THF) were purified and dried using a Vacuum Atmospheres solvent purification system. Compounds were characterized and studied using elemental analysis, IR, NMR, UV-Vis and X-ray diffraction. Elemental analyses were performed at Midwest Microlab, LLC in Indianapolis, Indiana. Infrared spectra were measured as a powder on a Thermo Fisher Scientific Nicolet iS5 FT-IR spectrometer with an iD3 ATR accessory, or as KBr pellets using a Nicolet Magna-IR 560 spectrometer. NMR spectra were collected at room temperature with a Varian 400 MHz spectrometer. UV-Vis spectra were collected with an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrometer.

**Density Functional Theory (DFT) Calculations.** DFT calculations were performed using the ORCA 2.7 software package developed by Dr. F. Neese. In each case, the corresponding X-Ray structure provided the starting point for geometry optimizations and the computational model included the entire complex (excluding counteranions and uncoordinated solvent molecules). Geometry optimizations employed the Becke-Perdew (BP86) functional and Ahlrichs' valence triple-δ basis set (TZV) for all
atoms, in conjunction with the TZV/J auxiliary basis set. Extra polarization functions were used on non-hydrogen atoms.

**Crystallographic Studies.** The X-ray diffraction data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova kappa-diffractometer equipped with dual microfocus Cu/Mo X-ray sources, X-ray mirror optics, Atlas CCD detector and a low-temperature Cryojet device. The data were processed with CrysAlisPro program package (Oxford Diffraction Ltd., 2010) typically using a numerical Gaussian absorption correction (based on the real shape of the crystal) followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. The structures were solved using the SHELXS program and refined with the SHELXL program within the Olex2 crystallographic package. All computations were performed on an Intel PC computer with Windows 7 OS. Some structures contain disorder that was detected in difference Fourier syntheses of electron density and accounted for using capabilities of the SHELX package. In most cases, hydrogen atoms were localized in difference syntheses of electron density but were refined using appropriate geometric restrictions on the corresponding bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating model (torsion angles of methyl hydrogens were optimized to better fit the residual electron density).

**2-chloro-N-(6-methylpyridin-2-yl)acetamide**

![Chemical structure image]

\[
\text{N} \quad \text{H} \quad \text{Cl} \\
\text{O} \\
\text{N} \quad \text{Cl} \\
\]
According to the procedure reported by Patil and coworkers, a solution of 2-amino-6-methylpyridine (1.08 g, 10.0 mmol) and triethylamine (1.66 mL, 12.0 mmol) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (20 mL) was slowly added to 2-chloroacetyl chloride (0.8 mL, 10.0 mmol) in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (20 mL) with ice bath cooling. The mixture was warmed to room temperature and stirred for 40 hours. After the solvent was removed under vacuum, the residue was washed with ice water and the solid was obtained by filtration. The crude product was purified by crystallization from ethanol to give a white powder (523 mg, 2.84 mmol). Yield: 523 mg, 28.4%; $^1$H NMR (DMSO) $\delta$: 10.71 (s, 1H), 7.86 (d, 1H), 7.72 (t, 1H), 6.96 (d, 1H), 4.54 (s, 2H), 2.35 (s, 3H). $^{13}$C NMR (DMSO) $\delta$: 168.47, 153.44, 147.70, 145.25, 124.34, 115.91, 45.38, 23.73.

**Bis(pyridin-2-ylmethyl)amine**

Based on the procedure published by Chomitz and coworkers, a suspension of 2-pyridincarboxaldehyde (0.95 mL, 10.0 mmol) in 30 mL of ethanol was added a solution of 2-(aminomethyl)-pyridine (1.07 mL, 10.2 mmol) in 30 mL of ethanol, and allowed to stir for 4 hours. After cooling the mixture to 0°C, NaBH$_4$ (757 mg, 20 mmol) was added in small portions. The reaction mixture was allowed to stir for 12 hours at RT. HCl (5 M, 24 mL) was then added slowly and stirred for 1 hour. The mixture was treated with 2 M NaOH solution until a pH of 11 was achieved. The mixture was extracted with DCM (6*20 mL), and then organic phase was dried with MgSO$_4$, after that removed solvent.
under vacuum, get pure product as brown oil (1.20 g, 6.01 mmol). Yield: 1.20 g, 60.2%;

$^1$H NMR (CDCl$_3$) $\delta$: 8.49 (d, 2H), 7.59 (t, 2H), 7.30 (d, 2H), 7.10 (t, 2H), 3.91 (s, 4H). $^{13}$C NMR (CDCl$_3$) $\delta$: 159.41, 149.16, 136.58, 122.37, 122.01, 54.55.

2-(bis(pyridin-2-ylmethyl)amino)- N-(6-methylpyridin-2-yl)acetamide

According to a procedure reported by Lee and coworkers,$^{133}$ the following compounds were mixed in 30 mL of MeCN: 2-chloro-N-(6-methylpyridine-2-yl)acetamide (2.02 g, 11.0 mmol), 2,2'-dipicolylamine (1.8 mL, 10.0 mmol), N,N-diisopropylethylamine (1.92 mL, 11.0 mmol), and sodium iodide (50 mg). After refluxing for 12 h under argon atmosphere, the mixture was cooled to room temperature and the solvent was removed under reduced pressure to give a brown oil. The oil was purified by silica gel column chromatography using ethyl acetate/methanol (10:1, v/v) as eluent to afford 2.02 g of product. Yield: 2.02 g, 58.2%; $^1$H NMR (DMSO) $\delta$: 10.43 (s, 1H), 8.52 (d, 2H), 7.90 (d, 1H), 7.83 (t, 1H), 7.75 (t, 2H), 7.47 (d, 2H), 7.25 (t, 2H), 6.91 (s, 1H), 3.97 (s, 4H), 3.59 (s, 2H), 2.34 (s, 3H). $^{13}$C NMR (DMSO) $\delta$: 169.41, 159.78, 158.42, 157.44, 149.31, 135.57, 124.43, 122.82, 115.68, 112.8, 112.41, 59.68, 58.01, 23.79.
Diethyl 2,2'-(pyridin-2-ylmethylazanediyl)diacetate

Based on a procedure first reported by Maresca and coworkers, diethyl 2,2'-(pyridin-2-ylmethylazanediyl)diacetate was synthesized as follows. (Aminomethyl)pyridine (1.04 mL, 10.0 mmol) and triethylamine (2.79 mL, 20.0 mmol) were combined in a 100 mL flask with dry THF (20 mL). The solution was cooled with ice bath, and ethyl bromoacetate (2.22 mL, 20.0 mmol) was added dropwise. The reaction was allowed to stir at 0 °C for 2 hours, then overnight at room temperature. Removal of solvent provided a residue that was dissolved in ethyl acetate and washed with water. The organic phase was dried with MgSO₄, and the solvent was removed under vacuum to give a dark red oil. Yield: 2.39 g, 85.3%; ¹H NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 8.46 (d, 2H), 7.61 (t, 1H), 7.54 (d, 1H), 7.10 (t, 1H), 4.10 (q, 4H), 4.0 (s, 2H), 3.55 (s, 4H), 1.19 (t, 6H). ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 171.08, 158.86, 148.99, 136.61, 123.06, 122.14, 60.46, 59.82, 54.79, 14.17.

2,2'-(pyridin-2-ylmethylazanediyl)bis(N-(6-methylpyridin-2-yl)acetamide)

According to the procedure reported by Lu and coworkers, a mixture of NaH (920 mg, 23.0 mmol) and 2-amino-6-methylpyridine (2.38 g, 22.0 mmol) was stirred in
30 mL of petroleum ether for 30 min, then decanted ether and added 30 mL of THF. The reaction system was allowed to stir for 2 hours under reflux. A solution of diethyl 2,2’-(pyridine-2-ylmethyazanediyl)diacetate (2.80 g, 10.0 mmol) in 5 mL of THF was slowly added to the mixture, which was stirred overnight under reflux. The mixture was cooled to room temperature, after the solvent was removed under vacuum. The residue was dissolved in 30 mL of CHCl₃ and then washed with water. The aqueous layer was extracted with CHCl₃, and the combined organic layers were dried with MgSO₄. Removal of solvent under vacuum provided a dark red oil (3.10 g, 7.66 mmol). Yield: 3.10 g, 76.6%. ¹H NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 10.26 (s, 2H), 8.84 (d, 1H), 7.96 (d, 2H), 7.65 (t, 1H), 7.53 (t, 2H), 7.32 (t, 1H), 6.85 (d, 2H), 4.09 (s, 2H), 3.59 (s, 4H), 2.44 (s, 6H); ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 169.36, 163.17, 156.79, 150.63, 149.76, 138.37, 137.11, 123.01, 122.82, 119.10, 110.84, 60.87, 60.02, 24.14.

**Triethyl 2,2’,2’’-nitrilotriacetate**

To a mixture of nitrilotriacetic acid in ethanol was added thionyl chloride with stirring and ice cooling. After addition, the mixture was refluxed for 10 hours. The ethanol was evaporated and the residue neutralized with Na₂CO₃ solution. CH₂Cl₂ was used to extract the product from the aqueous layer. The organic layer was dried with
MgSO₄ and the solvent was removed under vacuum. Purification by vacuum distillation afforded a colorless oil (4.81 g, 17.47 mmol). Yield: 4.81 g, 87.4%; ¹H NMR (CDCl₃) 6: 4.12 (q, 6H), 3.61(q, 6H), 1.22 (t, 9H). ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃) 6: 170.76, 60.62, 55.06, 14.15.

2,2',2''-nitrilotris(N-(6-methylpyridin-2-yl)acetamide)

Based on the procedure of Lu and coworkers,¹³⁵ a mixture of NaH (1.79 g, 44.7 mmol) and 2-amino-6-methylpyridine (4.65 g, 44.7 mmol) was stirred in 30 mL of petroleum ether for 30 mins, then decanted ether and added 30 mL of THF. The reaction system was allowed to stir for 2 hours under reflux. The solution of diethyl nitrilotriacetate (3.91 g, 14.2 mmol) in 10 mL of THF was slowly added to the mixture, which was stirred overnight under reflux. The mixture was cooled to room temperature and the solvent removed under vacuum. The residue was dissolved in 30 mL of CHCl₃ and washed with water. The aqueous layer was extracted with CHCl₃. The combined organic layers were dried with MgSO₄ and the solvent removed under vacuum. The compound was obtained as a yellow solid (4.07 g, 8.82 mmol). Yield: 4.07 g, 62.0%; ¹H NMR (DMSO) 6: 10.46 (s, 3H), 7.90 (d, 3H), 7.65 (t, 3H), 6.95 (d, 3H), 3.66 (s, 6H),
2.38 (s, 9H). $^{13}$C NMR (DMSO) $\delta$: 170.56, 156.95, 151.37, 138.89, 119.11, 110.77, 58.58, 24.02.

$[\text{CuCl}_2(\text{H}_3\text{L}^3)]$ (10): A mixture of CuCl$_2$ (134.5 mg, 1.0 mmol) and H$_3$L$^3$ (461.5 mg, 1.0 mmol) were dissolved in 10 mL of MeCN and stirred overnight in air. The solution turned dark green and a precipitate formed. After removing the solvent under vacuum, the blue solid was washed with Et$_2$O. Blue crystals were obtained by layering a CH$_2$Cl$_2$ solution with pentane. Yield: 510 mg, 86%.

$[\text{FeCl}_2(\text{HTL}^1)]$ (11): FeCl$_2$ (74.1 mg, 0.584 mmol) and TLH$^1$ (203 mg, 0.584 mmol) were dissolved in 10 mL of MeCN and refluxed for overnight under Ar atmosphere. Upon cooling, the brown colored solution provided crystalline precipitate suitable for XRD analysis. After removing the solvent under vacuum, the brown solid was washed with Et$_2$O. Yield: 187 mg, 67.5%.

3.3 Results and Discussion

3.3.1 Synthesis of Tripodal Ligands

While several tripodal ligand have been prepared in our laboratory, we will only discuss the synthesis of three representative ligands: HTL$^1$, H$_2$TL$^2$, and H$_3$TL$^3$, where the superscript indicates the number of amide functional groups. The synthetic routes used to generate these ligands are shown in Figure 3.2. The HTL$^1$ ligand synthesis required preparation of 2,2’-dipicolylamine and 2-chloro-N-(6-methylpyridin-2-
yl)acetamide via one-step procedures. These precursors were reacted in MeCN for 12 hours in the presence of Hunig’s base ($N,N'$-diisopropylethylamine) and NaI catalyst. This mixture provided $\text{HTL}_1$ as a brown oil that was purified by column chromatography (58% yield).

Similar procedures were used to prepare ligands $\text{H}_2\text{TL}_2$ and $\text{H}_3\text{TL}_3$. The first step in the $\text{H}_2\text{TL}_2$ synthesis involved dialkylation of 2-(methylamino)pyridine by ethylbromoacetate to give diethyl 2,2'--(pyridin-2-ylmethylazanediyl)diacetate. Reaction of this product with 2-amino-6- methylpyridine and NaH gave $\text{H}_2\text{TL}_2$ as an oil (yield = 77%). The preparation of $\text{H}_3\text{TL}_3$ required esterification of nitrilotriacetic acid, again followed by reaction with 2-amino-6- methylpyridine and NaH. $\text{H}_3\text{TL}_3$ was isolated as a white powder in 62% yield.
3.3.2 Synthesis and X-ray Characterization of Metal Complexes.

Reaction of $\text{H}_3\text{TL}^3$ with CuCl$_2$ in MeCN provided the blue complex $[\text{CuCl}_2(\text{H}_3\text{TL}^3)]$ (10) in 86 % yield. Crystals suitable for X-ray diffraction (XRD) analysis were obtained by layering a concentrated CH$_2$Cl$_2$ solution with pentane; the resulting structure is shown in Figure 3.3. The Cu(II) ion has a square-pyramidal coordination with Cl2 occupying the axial position. The $\text{H}_3\text{TL}^3$ ligand binds to Cu(II) via the central amine and two amidate donors, while the third amide arm remains uncoordinated. This “dangling” arm participates in intermolecular H-bonds with nearby
complexes in the crystal lattice. Interestingly, the axial chloride ligand (Cl2) forms intramolecular H-bonds with two protonated 6-methylpyridyl groups, as indicated by the N···Cl2 distances of 3.1095 and 3.106Å. In a manner reminiscent of complex 1\textsuperscript{P} in Chapter 2, these H-bonds cause significant lengthening of the Cu-Cl2 bond to 2.7860(7) Å. The remaining copper-ligand bond distances are rather typical: Cu-Cl1 = 2.2640(7) Å, Cu-N(amine) = 2.069(2) Å, and Cu-N(amidate) = 1.988 Å (ave).

**Figure 3.3.** Thermal ellipsoid plot (50% probability) derived from X-ray structure of complex 10.

The crystal structure of 10 verifies that the \textbf{H\textsubscript{3}TL\textsubscript{3}} ligand is capable of creating intramolecular H-bond networks upon complexation to metal centers. Of course, we intended the ligand to coordinate in a tetradeinate fashion with each arm ligated to the
same metal center. Efforts are currently underway to generate products with this coordination mode.

The Fe(II) complex \([\text{FeCl}_2(\text{TLH}^1)]\) (11) was synthesized by combining the tripodal ligand \text{TLH}\textsubscript{1} with FeCl\textsubscript{2} in dry MeCN under nitrogen atmosphere. The resulting solution was dried under vacuum and washed with diethyl ether to produce a brown solid (yield = 67\%). Crystals suitable for X-ray diffraction (XRD) analysis were obtained directly from the reaction mixture; the resulting structure is shown in Figure 3.4. The asymmetric unit features a six-coordinate Fe(II) bound to two chlorides, the carbonyl O of the amide group, and three nitrogen atoms (two from pyridyl arms and one from the amine). Unfortunately, the complex does not exhibit intramolecular H-bonding interactions; however, each amide N-H group serves as an intermolecular H-bond donor to a chloride ligand of a nearby unit. The Fe-O(carbonyl) distance is 2.188\ Å, while the Fe-N bonds have average distances of 2.23 \ Å. The Fe-Cl bond lengths of 2.351 and 2.476 \ Å are common for high-spin Fe(II) centers.
This structures of complexes 10 and 11 confirm that we have indeed generated the HTL$^1$ and H$_3$TL$^3$ ligands. In addition, we have an X-ray structure that contains the H$_2$TL$^2$ ligand (not shown). This complex structure features a tetranuclear Cu(II) cluster in which the H$_2$TL$^2$ ligand serves as a bridging ligand. This result is further proof that ligands with multiple functional groups for second sphere interactions often display unexpected binding modes.

3.3.3. DFT Calculations of Possible Ligand Coordination Modes

In order to examine energetic differences between various H$_3$TL$^3$ binding modes, we generated the computational models shown in Figure 3.5. Geometry optimizations were performed with ORCA program.
The calculation result showed that the rotated structure is higher in energy than the X-ray structure by 12 kcal/mol. The instability of the rotated structure may arise from steric crowding within the primary coordination sphere, even though there are three H-bond interactions in the rotated structure. The results showed that the distance between N-Cl and the angle of D-H-A are more favorable to the formation of H-bonds than the original structure. The Cu-N4 bond length is quite long in the rotated structure (3.18Å), indicative of steric repulsion. This repulsive force also led to longer Cu-Cl1 and Cu-Cl2 distances in the six-coordinated structure.

**Figure 3.5** DFT-generated models of [CuCl₂(H₃TL³)] (10).

DFT calculations were also performed with models of [FeCl₂(HTL¹)] (11), as shown in Figure 3.6. Both structures feature Fe(II) centers in distorted octahedral
geomtries, and the Fe-N and Fe-Cl bond lengths are similar in the two structures. The rotated model features an intramolecular H-bond interaction that is lacking in the original X-ray structure. Interestingly, contrary to our experimental results, the calculation found that the rotated model is lower than crystal structure model by 2.3 kcal/mol. This result suggests that synthesis of the desired Fe(II) complex is feasible.

![Figure 3.6 DFT geometry-optimized models of [FeCl₂(HTL¹)] (11).](image)

**3.4 Conclusion**

In this chapter, we have described the synthesis and coordination chemistry of tripodal ligand frameworks, based on the tripodal scaffold acetamide motif, that feature pendant pyridine or pyrimidine rings. Firstly, we successfully generated all three tripodal ligands with good yield. Based on our synthetic route, the ligand framework can be easily modified with different types of nitrogen containing function group, which make it
possible to study the second sphere H-bond interaction. However, our preliminary metalation study indicated this tripodal ligand frameworks prefers to bind to metal ion with unpredicted fashion.

The solubility of metallated product have caused significant problems, limiting the practical use of this framework for investigating the second sphere H-bond interaction. The efforts to modify the ligand with alkyl substituted pyridine and pyrimidine ring are currently under development in our labs.
Table 3.1 Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>[CuCl$_2$(H$_3$TL)$_3$] (10)</th>
<th>[FeCl$_2$(TLH)$_1$] (11)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Empirical formula</strong></td>
<td>C$<em>{26}$H$</em>{31}$Cl$_6$CuN$_7$O$_3$</td>
<td>C$<em>{20}$H$</em>{21}$N$_5$OCl$_2$Fe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Formula weight</strong></td>
<td>765.82</td>
<td>474.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Crystal system</strong></td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Space group</strong></td>
<td>P2$_1$/c</td>
<td>P2$_1$/c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>a/Å</strong></td>
<td>11.5977(3)</td>
<td>10.2923(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b/Å</strong></td>
<td>30.1556(7)</td>
<td>12.6723(10)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>c/Å</strong></td>
<td>9.6680(2)</td>
<td>16.0167(14)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>α/°</strong></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>β/°</strong></td>
<td>106.930(2)</td>
<td>93.017(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>γ/°</strong></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Volume/Å$^3$</strong></td>
<td>3234.70(13)</td>
<td>2086.1(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Z</strong></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ρ$_{calc}$/mg/mm$^3$</strong></td>
<td>1.573</td>
<td>1.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>m/mm$^{-1}$</strong></td>
<td>5.86</td>
<td>1.001</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>F(000)</strong></td>
<td>1564</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>2Θ range for data collection</strong></td>
<td>7.96 to 147.9°</td>
<td>6.92 to 59.04°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Reflections collected</strong></td>
<td>18060</td>
<td>22199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Independent reflections</strong></td>
<td>6359[R(int) = 0.0382]</td>
<td>5319[R(int) = 0.0558]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Data/restraints/parameters</strong></td>
<td>6359/0/408</td>
<td>5319/0/267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Goodness-of-fit on F$^2$</strong></td>
<td>1.033</td>
<td>1.058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Final R indexes [I&gt;=2σ(I)]</strong></td>
<td>R$_1$ = 0.0399, wR$_2$ = 0.0975</td>
<td>R$_1$ = 0.0436, wR$_2$ = 0.1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Final R indexes [all data]</strong></td>
<td>R$_1$ = 0.0505, wR$_2$ = 0.1040</td>
<td>R$_1$ = 0.0583, wR$_2$ = 0.1122</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Chapter 4

Synthesis of Homo- and Heterobimetallic Ni$^{II}$-M$^{II}$
(M = Fe, Co, Ni, Zn) Complexes Based on an Unsymmetric
Ligand Framework: Structures, Spectroscopic Features, and
Redox Properties

Abstract: The synthesis and coordination chemistry of a new asymmetric ligand
designed to support heterobimetallic structures with relevance to bioinorganic chemistry
is described. The resulting Ni$^{II}$-M$^{II}$ complexes were characterized with X-ray
crystallography, spectroscopic and computational methods, and voltammetry. The metal
centers are bridged by two ligands, resulting in short intermetallic distances of 3.0–3.1
Å. The title complexes serve as structural models of the Ni–Fe1 unit in the C-cluster
of carbon monoxide dehydrogenase (CODH) – the site of CO$_2$ reduction to CO and
H$_2$O. Importantly, the redox-active Ni centers in our complexes possess open and labile
coordination sites for use in substrate binding and activation.

Portions of this chapter have appeared in the paper: Wang, D. N.; Lindeman, S. V.;
4.1 Introduction

Nickel centers in metalloenzymes are often embedded in polynuclear, heterometallic frameworks that facilitate the activation of small molecules via multiple electron and proton transfers.\textsuperscript{136,137} Three examples are shown in Scheme 4.1. [NiFe]-hydrogenases feature an unusual heterobimetallic active site with a [NiFe(μ-S\textsubscript{Cys})\textsubscript{2}] core; in the available X-ray structures, the Ni⋯Fe distance ranges from 2.5 to 2.9 Å.\textsuperscript{138,139} While only the Ni site is redox-active under catalytic conditions, the Fe\textsuperscript{II} center is believed to play an important role in the binding and heterolytic bond cleavage of H\textsubscript{2}.\textsuperscript{140,141} The C-cluster of carbon monoxide dehydrogenase (CODH), shown in Scheme 4.1, catalyzes the reversible reaction\textsuperscript{142,143},

\[
\text{CO}_2 + 2\text{e}^- + 2\text{H}^+ \rightarrow \text{CO} + \text{H}_2\text{O}
\]

Based on crystallographic data, it appears that substrate binding and activation occurs at the heterobimetallic NiFe\textsubscript{1} unit highlighted in Scheme 4.1, while the [Fe\textsubscript{3}S\textsubscript{4}] component is only involved in shuttling electrons.\textsuperscript{144-147} The Fe\textsubscript{1} center likely serves as a Lewis acid, stabilizing the critical NiCO\textsubscript{2}Fe intermediate and facilitating cleavage of the CO bond. Finally, the A-cluster of acetyl-coenzyme A synthase (ACS) consists of a dinickel unit linked to a [Fe\textsubscript{4}S\textsubscript{4}] cubane via a bridging cysteine residue. In each case, the presence of a metal center adjacent to the redox-active Ni site is critical for efficient catalysis.
Scheme 4.1 Three Nickel ion involved active site structures of metalloenzymes

These biological precedents suggest that multinuclear Ni-containing complexes may have applications as synthetic catalysts for H₂ generation and CO₂ activation. In an effort to model the NiFe₁ unit of the C-cluster, Holm and coworkers generated a series of bio-inspired complexes in which a Ni^{II} center is bound to a 2,6-pyridinedicarboxamidate pincer and a second M^{II} ion is coordinated to a pendant chelate (M = Mn, Fe, and Cu). The two metal centers are bridged by a single hydroxo, cyano, or formato ligand; for the hydroxo-bridged complexes, X-ray analysis revealed Ni⋯M distances near 3.7 Å and NiOM angles of ~140°. More recently, Uyeda and Peters used a dimine-dioxime ligand to generate a heterobimetallic NiZn complex. The square-planar Ni^{II} center is linked to a [Zn^{2+}(Me₃-TACN)] unit via two oxime bridges (Me₃-TACN = 1,4,7-trimethyl-1,4,7-triazacyclononane). The addition of acetate or nitrite anions yielded triply-bridged structures exhibiting Ni⋯Zn distances of ~3.45 Å. While numerous heterobimetallic NiM complexes (where M is a biologically-relevant transition metal) exist in the literature, their potential relevance to CODH and CO₂ reduction has not been explored.
In this chapter, I will describe the initial efforts from our lab to generate homo- and heterobimetallic complexes containing a coordinatively unsaturated Ni\(^{II}\) center in close proximity to a second M\(^{II}\) site (M = Fe, Co, Ni, and Zn). Our studies have employed the unsymmetric ligand (L\(_1^{3-}\)) shown in **Scheme 4.2**, which contains a central phenolate group capable of bridging the metal ions. Related ligands have been used to model the homo- and heterodinuclear active sites of various metalloenzymes.\(^{159-161}\) The L\(_1^{3-}\) ligand provides two distinct coordination environments: one bearing a Schiff-base moiety linked to a 2-pyridinylmethyl group (site A), and the other consisting of a tertiary amine with two additional phenolate donors (site B). Site A is well-suited for Ni\(^{II}\) coordination, while the trisphenolate site binds the second divalent metal ion. The phenolate-rich chelate is intended to depress the redox potentials of the metal centers, thereby enhancing the potential reactivity of the complexes towards electrophilic substrates, such as CO\(_2\). X-ray crystal structures of the bimetallic complexes, described below, revealed that a second bridging ligand is also present: μ-1,1-acetate, hydroxide, or methoxide. As shown in **Scheme 4.2**, the series of complexes are labeled M\(_A\)M\(_B\)X, where M\(_A\) and M\(_B\) identify the divalent ions located in the A and B sites, respectively, and X represents the second bridging ligand. The presence of two monoatomic bridging groups leads to short M\(_A^{II}\)–M\(_B^{II}\) distances of 3.0–3.1 Å. Both metal centers possess open or labile coordination sites for potential use in substrate binding and activation.
In addition to X-ray structural characterization, we have employed electrochemical and spectroscopic methods to analyze the electronic properties of the dinuclear complexes. Specifically, insights into the ligand-field environment were obtained using electronic absorption spectroscopy, and the redox potentials of the metal centers were probed with cyclic and square-wave voltammetry. Collectively, these results provide a foundation for future studies that will examine the reactivity of this new class of heterobimetallic complexes.

Scheme 4.2 Illustrate of bimetallic complexes with $M_A^{II}$-$M_B^{II}$ sites
4.2 Experimental

**Materials and physical methods.** Reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received, unless otherwise noted. The air-sensitive complex NiFe$^{OAc}$ was synthesized and handled under inert atmosphere using a Vacuum Atmospheres Omni-Lab glovebox. Elemental analyses were performed at Midwest Microlab, LLC in Indianapolis, IN. Two instruments were used to measure electronic absorption spectra: an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrophotometer and an Agilent Cary 5000 UV–Vis–NIR spectrophotometer. Fourier-transform infrared (FTIR) spectra of solid samples were obtained with a Thermo Scientific Nicolet iS5 FTIR spectrometer equipped with the iD3 attenuated total reflectance accessory. $^1$H and $^{13}$C NMR spectra were recorded at room temperature with a Varian 400 MHz spectrometer. Voltammetric measurements employed an epsilon EC potentiostat (iBAS) at a scan rate of 100 mV/s with 100 mM (NBu$_4$)PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte. The three-electrode cell contained an Ag/AgCl reference electrode, a platinum auxiliary electrode, and a glassy carbon working electrode. Potentials were referenced to the ferrocene/ferrocenium (Fe$^{+/0}$) couple, which has an $E_{1/2}$ value of +0.45 V *versus* the standard calomel electrode (SCE) in DMF.$^{162}$ Solid-state magnetic susceptibility measurements were performed at room temperature using an AUTO balance manufactured by Sherwood Scientific. Solution-state magnetic moments were measured in chloroform using the Evans NMR method.
3-(Bromomethyl)-2-hydroxy-5-methylbenzaldehyde (I)

![Chemical Structure](image)

Modifying a published procedure hydrobromic acid (30 mL, 47% in H₂O) was added to a mixture of 5-methylsalicylaldehyde (3.0 g, 22 mmol), paraformaldehyde (0.99 g, 33 mmol) and 10 drops of fuming sulfuric acid. The resulting solution was stirred at 70 °C for 6 h, resulting in formation of a white precipitate. After cooling to room temperature, the solid was isolated by filtration and washed with cold water (20 mL). The white product was dried under vacuum and used without further purification. Yield = 4.6 g, 91%. ¹H NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 2.34 (s, 3H), 4.55 (s, 2H), 7.33 (d, J = 1.4 Hz, 1H), 7.42 (d, J = 1.4 Hz, 1H), 9.85 (s, 1H), 11.30 (s, 1H). ¹³C NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 20.4, 26.9, 120.7, 126.2, 129.5, 134.4, 139.1, 157.7, 196.7.

Bis(3,5-di-tert-butyl-2-hydroxybenzyl)amine (II)

![Chemical Structure](image)

According to a previous report, a mixture of 2,4-di-tert-butylphenol (2.0 g, 10 mmol) and hexamethylenetetramine (2.80 g, 20 mmol) was refluxed for 2 h in formic acid (100 mL, 85%). The reaction yielded crystals of the benzoxazine intermediate (1.85 g) that were subsequently isolated by filtration. This material was dissolved in
ethylene glycol (100 mL) and hydrochloric acid (37%; 40 mL) and heated overnight at 130 °C. After cooling to room temperature, the hydrochloride salt of the desired product (i.e., II–HCl) was collected by filtration, washed with water, and dried under vacuum. The resulting solid was slowly added to a stirred mixture of aqueous KOH (1.8 M; 30 mL) and diethyl ether (50 mL). The organic layer was separated, dried over MgSO₄, and the solvent removed under vacuum to give II as a pure white powder. Yield = 1.27 g, 56% overall. 

\[ ^1\text{H NMR (CDCl}_3\text{) }\delta: 1.30 \text{ (s, 18H), 1.46 \text{ (s, 18H), 3.93 \text{ (s, 4H), 6.97 \text{ (s, 2H), 7.26 \text{ (s, 2H)}}}\]

\[ ^{13}\text{C NMR (CDCl}_3\text{) }\delta: 29.8, 31.6, 34.2, 34.8, 51.4, 122.8, 123.5, 124.4, 135.9, 141.6, 152.6. \]

**Compound III**

3-(Bromomethyl)-2-hydroxy-5-methylbenzaldehyde (I, 2.14 g, 9.4 mmol) was added dropwise to a solution of bis(3,5-di-tert-butyl-2-hydroxybenzyl)amine (II; 4.24 g, 9.4 mmol) and triethylamine (2.6 mL, 19 mmol) in THF (50 mL). The mixture was refluxed overnight and then filtered to remove the salt byproduct. After evaporation of solvent under vacuum, the crude product was isolated as pale yellow solid. Purification by flash column chromatography (10:1 mixture of hexanes:EtOAc) provided III as a pure solid. Yield = 3.0 g, 53%. 

\[ ^1\text{H NMR (CDCl}_3\text{) }\delta: 1.28 \text{ (s, 18H), 1.35 \text{ (s, 18H), 2.23 \text{ (s, 3H),}}\]
3.70 (s, 2H), 3.74 (s, 4H), 6.95 (d, J = 2.3 Hz, 2H), 7.08 (s, 1H), 7.19 (d, J = 2.3 Hz, 2H), 7.24 (s, 1H), 9.83 (s, 1H). $^{13}$C NMR (CDCl$_3$) δ: 20.1, 29.6, 31.7, 34.1, 34.9, 52.8, 58.2, 120.2, 121.8, 123.5, 125.0, 125.9, 129.2, 133.3, 135.9, 140.1, 141.3, 152.3, 158.1, 196.7.

**Ligand L$_1$H$_3$**

![Ligand L$_1$H$_3$](image)

Modifying a published procedure,$^{165}$ 2-picolyamine (0.21 mL, 2.0 mmol) was added to a solution of compound III (1.2 g, 2.0 mmol) in methanol (20 mL). The mixture was refluxed overnight under argon, causing the color to change to yellow. Removal of solvent under vacuum provided L$_1$H$_3$ as yellow powder, which was used without further purification. Yield = 1.33 g, 96%. $^1$H NMR (CDCl$_3$) δ: 1.27 (s, 18H), 1.34 (s, 18H), 2.19 (s, 3H), 3.73 (s, 2H), 3.77 (s, 4H), 5.00 (s, 2H), 6.87 (s, 1H), 6.94 (d, J = 2.3 Hz, 2H), 7.00 (s, 1H), 7.18 (d, J = 2.3 Hz, 2H), 7.29 (dd, J = 7.6, 5.0 Hz, 1H), 7.48 (d, J = 7.6 Hz, 1H), 7.80 (t, J = 7.6 Hz, 1H), 8.24 (br s, 3H, OH), 8.40 (s, 1H), 8.61 (d, J = 5.0 Hz, 1H). $^{13}$C NMR (CDCl$_3$) δ: 20.2, 29.6, 31.7, 34.1, 34.9, 54.0, 58.3, 63.9, 118.2, 122.0, 122.1, 122.7, 123.4, 124.9, 125.0, 127.8, 131.6, 135.5, 136.0, 138.0, 141.2, 148.4, 142.5, 157.6, 157.8, 167.3. FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 2951 (s), 2904 (m), 2866 (m), 1632 (m), 1590 (m).
General procedure for synthesis of $[\text{NiM(L}_1\text{)(μ-OAc)}]$ complexes ($\text{NiM}_\text{B}^{\text{OAc}}$).

The $\text{L}_1\text{H}_3$ ligand (300 mg, 0.434 mmol) and three equivalents of NaOMe (70 mg, 1.3 mmol) were stirred in MeOH (10 mL) for 10 min, followed by addition of Ni(OAc)$_2$$\cdot$4H$_2$O (108 mg, 0.434 mmol) and one equivalent of the appropriate M$_\text{B}$(OAc)$_2$ salt. The mixture was stirred overnight and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting solid was taken up in THF and filtered through Celite to remove sodium salts. Evaporation of solvent provided the crude solid. The methods used to grow crystals of the complexes are described below.

$[\text{NiFe(L}_1\text{)(μ-OAc)}]$ ($\text{NiFe}^{\text{OAc}}$)

X-ray quality crystals were obtained from a 1:1 mixture of acetone:MeCN. Yield: 40%. Material for elemental analysis was purified by recrystallization in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN and MeOH. Anal. Calc. for C$_{49}$H$_{69}$FeN$_3$NiO$_7$ ($M_w = 926.63$ g mol$^{-1}$): C, 63.51; H, 7.51; N, 4.53. Found: C, 63.48; H, 7.36; N, 4.80%. UV–Vis $[\lambda_{\text{max}}, \text{nm} (\varepsilon, \text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1})$ in DMF]: 890 (18), 530 (1000). FTIR (cm$^{-1}$, solid): 2951 (s), 2902 (m), 2864 (m), 1621 (m), 1603 (m), 1573 (s, ν[CO$_{\text{OAc}}$]). $\mu_{\text{eff}} = 5.02$ μB (Evans method, CHCl$_3$).

$[\text{NiCo(L}_1\text{)(μ-OAc)}]$ ($\text{NiCo}^{\text{OAc}}$)

The crude solid was dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN and MeOH, which yielded orange crystals after several days. Yield: 60%. Anal. Calc. for C$_{49}$H$_{69}$CoN$_3$NiO$_7$ ($M_w = 929.71$ g mol$^{-1}$): C, 63.30; H, 7.48; N, 4.52. Found: C, 63.66; H, 7.43; N, 4.81. UV–Vis–NIR $[\lambda_{\text{max}}, \text{nm} (\varepsilon, \text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1})$ in DMF]: 1630 (6), 1050 (sh), 830 (7), 640 (sh),
Yellow crystals were grown from a concentrated solution in 1:1 MeCN:MeOH. Yield: 36%. Anal. Calc. for C_{49}H_{69}N_{3}Ni_{2}O_{7} (M_{W} = 929.47 g mol^{-1}): C, 63.32; H, 7.48; N, 4.52. Found: C, 62.52; H, 7.28; N, 4.84%. UV–Vis [λ_{max}, nm (ε, M^{-1} cm^{-1}) in DMF]: 866 (17), 740 (19), 500 (sh). FTIR (cm^{-1}, solid): 2951 (s), 2903 (m), 2864 (m), 1643 (m), 1604 (s), 1586 (s, ν[CO_{OAc}]). μ_{eff} = 3.66 (solid state), 3.82 μB (Evans method, CHCl_{3}).

[Co_{2}(L_{1})(μ-OAc)] (CoCo_{OAc})

Three equivalents of NaOMe (47 mg, 0.87 mmol) were added to a stirred solution of L_{1}H_{3} (200 mg, 0.29 mmol) in MeOH (10 mL). After 10 min, two equivalents of Co(OAc)_{2}·4H_{2}O (144 mg, 0.58 mmol) were added and the resulting mixture was stirred overnight. The solvent was evaporated under vacuum and the crude material dissolved in
THF (10 mL). After filtering through Celite to remove sodium salts, the THF solvent was evaporated to give a yellow solid that was taken up in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN:MeOH. X-ray-quality crystals appeared after a few days. Yield = 111 mg, 41%. Anal. Calc. for C₄₀H₆₀Co₂N₃O₇(M₀ = 929.95 g mol⁻¹): C, 63.29; H, 7.48; N, 4.52. Found: C, 63.33; H, 7.40; N, 4.90%. UV–Vis–NIR [λ max, nm (ε, M⁻¹ cm⁻¹) in DMF]: 1585 (5), 920 (3), 660 (sh), 580 (sh), 530 (sh). FTIR (cm⁻¹, solid): 2952 (s), 2902 (m), 2865 (m), 1626 (w), 1601 (m), 1568 (s, ν[CO₂OAc]). μ eff = 5.31 μ B (Evans method, CHCl₃).

[NiZn(L₁)(μ-OH)] (NiZnOH)

The L₁H₃ ligand (300 mg, 0.434 mmol) and three equivalents of NEt₃ (0.18 mL, 1.3 mmol) were dissolved in MeOH (10 mL), followed by addition of equimolar amounts of Ni(ClO₄)₂·6H₂O (159 mg, 0.434 mmol) and Zn(ClO₄)₂·6H₂O (162 mg, 0.434 mmol). After stirring for one hour, one equivalent of (NEt₄)OH (0.434 mL, 1.0 M solution in MeOH) was injected, resulting in formation of a light brown precipitate. The solid was collected and washed with cold methanol to provide the crude product as a yellow powder. X-ray-quality crystals were grown by vapor diffusion of pentane into a concentrated 1,2-dichloroethane (DCE) solution. Yield = 162 mg, 40%. Anal. Calc. for C₄₅H₅₉N₃NiO₄Zn·DCE (M₀ = 929.00 g mol⁻¹): C, 60.76; H, 6.84; N, 4.52. Found: C, 60.50; H, 7.02; N, 4.92%. UV–Vis [λ max, nm (ε, M⁻¹ cm⁻¹) in DMF]: 848 (18), 510 (sh). FTIR (cm⁻¹, solid): 2949 (s), 2903 (m), 2864 (m), 1626 (m), 1601 (m), 1553 (w). μ eff = 1.43 (solid state), 2.53 μ B (Evans method, CHCl₃).
[Ni₂(L₁)(μ-OCH₃)] (NiNi²OMe)

Ni(ClO₄)₂·6H₂O (211 mg, 0.578 mmol) and triethylamine (121 mL, 0.867 mmol) were added to a solution of L₁H₃ (200 mg, 0.29 mmol) in 10 mL of MeOH. After one hour, a single equivalent of (NEt₄)OH (0.29 mmol) was added. The mixture was stirred overnight, eventually giving rise to a dark yellow precipitate. The solvent was removed under vacuum, and the resulting solid was dissolved in THF. Insoluble salts were eliminated by filtration and the THF solvent was removed to yield the crude brown product. X-ray-quality crystals were grown from a concentrated 1:1 solution of MeCN:MeOH. Yield = 147 mg, 57%. Anal. Calc. for C₄₈H₆₉Ni₂O₆ (Mw = 901.46 g mol⁻¹): C, 63.95; H, 7.72; N, 4.66. Found: C, 64.01; H, 7.68; N, 4.70%. UV–vis [λmax, nm (ε, M⁻¹ cm⁻¹) in DMF]: 890 (20), 760 (25). FTIR (cm⁻¹, solid): 2950 (s), 2902 (m), 2865 (m), 1634 (w), 1604 (m), 1573 (w). μeff = 3.77 μB (Evans method, CHCl₃).

Crystallographic studies. X-ray diffraction (XRD) data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova kappa-diffractometer (Agilent Technologies) equipped with dual microfocus Cu/Mo X-ray sources, X-ray mirror optics, Atlas CCD detector, and low-temperature Cryojet device. The data were processed with the CrysAlis Pro package of programs (Agilent Technologies, 2011), followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using the SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. Structures were solved using the SHELXS program and refined with SHELXL in combination with the Olex2
crystallographic package.\textsuperscript{166,167} In most cases, hydrogen atoms were localized in
difference syntheses of electron density but were refined using appropriate geometric
restrictions of the corresponding bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating
model. X-ray crystallographic parameters are provided in Table 4.1 and experimental
details are available in the corresponding CIFs.

4.3. Results and discussion

4.3.1. Ligand and complex syntheses

The novel \( \text{L}_1\text{H}_3 \) ligand was prepared in four steps via the route shown in Scheme 4.3. As demonstrated by Belostotskaya et al.,\textsuperscript{164} the Duff-like reaction of 2,4-di-tert-
butylphenol with hexamethylenetetramine in HCO\(_2\)H generates a benzoxazine
intermediate that is converted to bis(3,5-di-tert-butyl-2-hydroxybenzyl)amine (II) in
ethylene glycol and HCl. Bromomethylation of 5-methylsalicylaldehyde provided
compound I, which participated in a substitution reaction with compound II under basic
conditions to generate compound III in 53% yield. In the final step, the Schiff base and
pyridyl donors of \( \text{L}_1\text{H}_3 \) were incorporated by condensation of 2-picolylamine with the
aldehyde moiety of compound III.
The homo- and heterobimetallic complexes $\text{NiM}^{\text{OAc}}_2$ (Scheme 4.2) were prepared by mixing equimolar amounts of $\text{L}_1\text{H}_3$, $\text{Ni(OAc)}_2\cdot4\text{H}_2\text{O}$, and the appropriate $\text{M(OAc)}_2$ salt in MeOH ($\text{M}^\text{B} = \text{Fe}, \text{Co}, \text{Ni}, \text{or Zn}$). Three equivalents of base (NaOMe) were required to deprotonate the phenolic groups of $\text{L}_1\text{H}_3$. The resulting complexes are soluble in CH$_2$Cl$_2$ and most polar aprotic solvents, but only sparingly soluble in MeOH. High-quality crystals were generally obtained from solvent mixtures involving MeOH and either CH$_2$Cl$_2$ or MeCN; the single exception was complex NiFe$^{\text{OAc}}$, which was crystallized from a 1:1 combination of acetone and MeCN.

Similar reaction conditions were used to generate the $\mu$-OH complex, $\text{NiZn}^{\text{OH}}$, with three crucial differences: (i) the $\text{M}^\text{II}$ ions were added as perchlorate salts, (ii) triethylamine (NEt$_3$) was used to deprotonate $\text{L}_1\text{H}_3$, and (ii) a single equivalent of (NEt$_4$)OH was added to supply the bridging ligand and induce precipitation. X-ray quality crystals of $\text{NiZn}^{\text{OH}}$ were obtained by vapor diffusion of pentane into a concentrated DCE solution. The same approach was used in our attempts to prepare the corresponding dinickel(II) complex (i.e., $\text{NiNi}^{\text{OH}}$), yet we were not able to grow suitable...
crystals from mixtures of DCE (or DCM) and pentane. X-ray quality crystals were obtained, however, from a mixture of MeCN and MeOH. The resulting structure (vide infra) revealed that the Ni\textsuperscript{II} centers are bridged by a solvent-derived methoxide ligand instead of the intended hydroxide group, giving rise to complex NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe}. This result indicates that the \(\mu\)-OH ligand of NiM\textsubscript{B}\textsuperscript{OH} is readily exchanged with \(\text{-OCH}_3\) in methanolic solution.

### 4.3.2. Crystallographic studies

Solid-state structures of the homo- and heterobimetallic complexes were collected using X-ray diffraction. Details concerning the crystallographic experiments and structure refinements are provided in Table 4.1. Complexes NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}, and NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc} yield quasi-isomorphous crystals in the monoclinic \(\text{P2}_1/\text{n}\) space group, whereas complex NiFe\textsuperscript{OAc} crystallizes in the non-centrosymmetric \(\text{P2}_1\) group. The structure of NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}, shown in Figure 4.1, is representative of the entire series. In each case, the trianionic \(\text{L}_1\textsuperscript{3-}\) ligand supports a bimetallic core in which the metal centers are bridged by two donors: the central phenolate of \(\text{L}_1\textsuperscript{3-}\) (O1) and a \(\mu\)-1,1-acetate group (O4). The complexes are neutral overall due to the presence of the acetate ligand. As intended, the Ni\textsuperscript{II} center occupies the “tetragonal” position (site A) defined by the Schiff-base (N2) and pyridyl (N3) donors in addition to the two bridging groups. Two solvent-derived ligands, either MeOH or H\textsubscript{2}O, bind to Ni in a \textit{trans} orientation. The M\textsubscript{B}\textsuperscript{II} ion is located in the “tripodal”
five-coordinate position (site B) attached to the amino donor (N1) and two terminal phenolates (O2 and O3).
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Crystallographic Data</th>
<th>NiFeOAc·4 acetone</th>
<th>NiCoOAc</th>
<th>NiNiOAc</th>
<th>NiZnOAc</th>
<th>CoCoOAc</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>C59H89FeN3NiO11</td>
<td>C49H69CoN3NiO7</td>
<td>C49H69N3Ni2O7</td>
<td>C49H69N3NiO7Zn</td>
<td>C49H69Co2N3O7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>1130.89</td>
<td>929.71</td>
<td>929.49</td>
<td>936.15</td>
<td>929.93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P21/n</td>
<td>P21/n</td>
<td>P21/n</td>
<td>P21/n</td>
<td>P21/n</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a (Å)</td>
<td>10.3503(2)</td>
<td>10.21448(8)</td>
<td>10.1841(1)</td>
<td>10.2153(1)</td>
<td>10.2249(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b (Å)</td>
<td>20.2208(3)</td>
<td>20.4809(2)</td>
<td>20.5261(3)</td>
<td>20.4672(3)</td>
<td>20.6272(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c (Å)</td>
<td>15.6385(3)</td>
<td>22.7461(3)</td>
<td>22.8062(4)</td>
<td>22.7709(3)</td>
<td>22.7256(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α (°)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β (°)</td>
<td>107.257(2)</td>
<td>97.7635(9)</td>
<td>98.208(1)</td>
<td>97.818(1)</td>
<td>97.741(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ (°)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V (Å³)</td>
<td>3125.7(1)</td>
<td>4714.90(8)</td>
<td>4718.6(1)</td>
<td>4716.7(1)</td>
<td>4749.0(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dcalc (g/cm³)</td>
<td>1.202</td>
<td>1.31</td>
<td>1.308</td>
<td>1.318</td>
<td>1.301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ (Å)</td>
<td>0.7107</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>0.7107</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>0.7107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ (mm⁻¹)</td>
<td>0.589</td>
<td>3.67</td>
<td>0.851</td>
<td>1.539</td>
<td>0.751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>θ-Range (°)</td>
<td>5.6–59.0</td>
<td>7.8–147.2</td>
<td>5.7–58.9</td>
<td>5.8–147.8</td>
<td>5.6–59.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>36415</td>
<td>45296</td>
<td>40517</td>
<td>45332</td>
<td>47492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections (Rint)</td>
<td>14 441 (0.0338)</td>
<td>9423 (0.0284)</td>
<td>11 527 (0.0312)</td>
<td>9435 (0.0312)</td>
<td>11 671 (0.0289)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>14441/7/714</td>
<td>9423/0/574</td>
<td>11527/0/574</td>
<td>9435/0/574</td>
<td>11671/0/574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit (GOF) on F2</td>
<td>1.042</td>
<td>1.041</td>
<td>1.067</td>
<td>1.023</td>
<td>1.033</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 (I &gt; 2σ(I))</td>
<td>0.0359/0.0768</td>
<td>0.0389/0.1097</td>
<td>0.0383/0.0880</td>
<td>0.0339/0.0924</td>
<td>0.0365/0.0878</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 (all data)</td>
<td>0.0422/0.0813</td>
<td>0.0430/0.1132</td>
<td>0.0485/0.0936</td>
<td>0.0392/0.0965</td>
<td>0.0475/0.0946</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[ R1 = \sum |F_o| - |F_c|/\sum |F_o|; \quad wR2 = [\sum w(F_o^2 - F_c)^2/\sum w(F_o)^2]^{1/2} \]
Table 4.1 (continued) Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>NiZnOH·DCE</th>
<th>NiNiOMe·MeOH</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>C47H63N3Ni2O4Cl2Zn</td>
<td>C49H73N3Ni2O7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>928.98</td>
<td>933.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P21/c</td>
<td>P21/c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a (Å)</td>
<td>14.4458(3)</td>
<td>20.8266(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b (Å)</td>
<td>19.0800(2)</td>
<td>13.0162(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c (Å)</td>
<td>17.1363(2)</td>
<td>18.9697(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α (°)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β (°)</td>
<td>106.356(2)</td>
<td>110.255(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ (°)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V (Å³)</td>
<td>4532.0(1)</td>
<td>4824.4(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dcalc (g/cm³)</td>
<td>1.362</td>
<td>1.285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ (Å)</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ (mm⁻¹)</td>
<td>2.606</td>
<td>1.378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>θ-Range (°)</td>
<td>7.1–147.6</td>
<td>8.2–147.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>43809</td>
<td>45182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections (Rint)</td>
<td>9000 (0.0357)</td>
<td>9558 (0.0416)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>9000/5/559</td>
<td>9558/0/579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit (GOF) on F2</td>
<td>1.031</td>
<td>1.043</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 (I &gt; 2σ(I)) a</td>
<td>0.0324/0.0847</td>
<td>0.0413/0.1137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 (all data) a</td>
<td>0.0375/0.0888</td>
<td>0.0482/0.1212</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*R1 = Σ||Fo|−|Fc||/Σ|Fo|; wR2 = [Σw(Fo²−Fc²)²/Σw(Fo²)]¹/²*
Figure 4.1 Thermal ellipsoid plots (50% probability) derived from the X-ray structure of NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}. Most hydrogen atoms and the tert-butyl substituents of the terminal phenolate donors have been removed for clarity.

Metal ion assignments were established by comparing R-factors and thermal parameters for the four possible configurations (two homobimetallic and two heterobimetallic). For complexes NiFe\textsuperscript{OAc} and NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}, the experimental data strongly support the metal ion identities and positions indicated in Scheme 4.2; however, in the case of NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, replacement of Co for Ni (or vice versa) causes little change in R-factor. We therefore synthesized the analogous dicobalt(II) complex, CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc}. Table 4.2 provides a quantitative comparison of bond distances and angles in
the NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}, CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, and NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc} structures. The three complexes have identical ligand sets and quasi-isomorphous unit cells; thus, any structural differences must be due to the presence of different metal ions in the A and B sites. The B-site metric parameters in the CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc} structure are nearly identical to those observed for NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, with root-mean-square (rms) deviations of merely 0.007 Å and 0.36° for metal–ligand bond distances and angles, respectively. In contrast, the B-sites in the NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} and NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc} structures are significantly different (Table 4.2); in particular, the Ni2–N1 and Ni2–O4 distances are shorter in NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} by ~0.06 Å, and the O1–M\textsubscript{B}–O2 and O1–M\textsubscript{B}–O3 angles shift by ~5°. Thus, it is clear that the B-site in NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc} is occupied by Co\textsuperscript{II}. For site A, the NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc} structure more closely matches NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} than CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc} with respect to both bond lengths and angles (Table 4.2). We are confident, therefore, that the NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc} structure corresponds to a heterobimetallic complex with Ni\textsuperscript{II} in site A and Co\textsuperscript{II} in site B.

Table 4.2 Root-mean-square Deviations in Metal–Ligand Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (deg) for the A- and B-Sites within the NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, and NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} Structures.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Structure</th>
<th>Site A</th>
<th>Site B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}</td>
<td>Bond distances (Å)</td>
<td>0.014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bond angles (°)</td>
<td>1.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc}</td>
<td>Bond distances (Å)</td>
<td>0.0349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bond angles (°)</td>
<td>1.58</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
As shown in Table 4.3, metric parameters for structures in the NiM\textsubscript{B}O\textsubscript{Ac} series exhibit little variation across the series. The presence of two monoatomic bridges results in short Ni\textsubscript{A}⋯M\textsubscript{B} distances of 3.12 ± 0.02 Å and average bridge angles (Ni–O–M\textsubscript{B}) of 97°. The Ni⋯M\textsubscript{B} distance is also reduced by the “puckering” of the [Ni–O(1/4)–M\textsubscript{B}] diamond core, which deviates from planarity by nearly 19°. Each axial solvent ligand serves as an intramolecular hydrogen bond (H-bond) donor: one to the terminal phenolate group (O3), the other to the non-coordinating carbonyl moiety (O5) of acetate (Figure 4.1). These interactions are facilitated by the aforementioned puckering of the central core, which tilts the phenolate acceptor (O3) towards the H6–O6 donor of the proximal MeOH (or H\textsubscript{2}O).

In the NiM\textsubscript{B}O\textsubscript{Ac} series, the Ni\textsubscript{A}\textsuperscript{II} center exists in a distorted octahedral environment with trans angles of 174 ± 3° and cis angles ranging between 82° and 98°. The average nickel-ligand bond distance is 2.03 Å in the equatorial plane and 2.12 Å in the axial direction, consistent with the presence of a high-spin (S = 1) center. This conclusion is corroborated by the solid-state magnetic moment (μ\textsubscript{eff}) of 2.69 μ\textsubscript{B} measured for NiZnO\textsubscript{Ac}. The coordination geometries of the M\textsubscript{B} centers are best described as trigonal–bipyramidal, as indicated by τ-values greater than 0.50 (τ = 0 for an ideal square-pyramid and 1 for an ideal trigonal bipyramid; Table 4.3). The amino (N1) and acetate (O4) donors occupy the axial positions, while the phenolate donors (O1–O3) constitute the equatorial plane. For each complex, the M\textsubscript{B}–L distances display considerable variability,
ranging from 1.96(3) Å for the terminal phenolates to 2.17(4) Å for the axial M$_B$–O4 bond. The average M$_B$–L distance of $\sim$2.05 Å, however, suggests that each M$_B^{II}$ ion in the NiM$_B^{OAc}$ series is high-spin. Indeed, the magnetic moment of 4.51 $\mu_B$ measured for solidNiCo$^{OAc}$ is close to the spin-only value of 4.80 $\mu_B$ expected for a molecule with uncoupled $S = 1$ and $S = 3/2$ centers.
Table 4.3 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Bond Angles (deg) for NiM_B^{OAc} Complexes (M_B = Fe, Co, Ni, Zn) and NiNi^{OMe} Measured with X-ray Diffraction.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond distances</th>
<th>NiFe^{OAc}</th>
<th>NiCo^{OAc}</th>
<th>NiNi^{OAc}</th>
<th>NiZn^{OAc}</th>
<th>NiNi^{OMe}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)···MB(1)</td>
<td>3.1165(4)</td>
<td>3.0960(5)</td>
<td>3.1210(3)</td>
<td>3.1329(4)</td>
<td>3.0744(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–N(2)</td>
<td>1.976(2)</td>
<td>1.981(2)</td>
<td>1.979(2)</td>
<td>1.976(2)</td>
<td>2.014(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–N(3)</td>
<td>2.072(2)</td>
<td>2.058(2)</td>
<td>2.053(2)</td>
<td>2.055(2)</td>
<td>2.085(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(1)</td>
<td>2.030(2)</td>
<td>2.032(1)</td>
<td>2.007(1)</td>
<td>2.025(1)</td>
<td>2.030(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(4)</td>
<td>2.042(2)</td>
<td>2.031(2)</td>
<td>2.047(1)</td>
<td>2.037(1)</td>
<td>1.977(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(6)</td>
<td>2.117(2)</td>
<td>2.116(2)</td>
<td>2.100(1)</td>
<td>2.107(1)</td>
<td>2.124(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(7)</td>
<td>2.119(2)</td>
<td>2.129(2)</td>
<td>2.134(2)</td>
<td>2.130(1)</td>
<td>2.128(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB(1)–N(1)</td>
<td>2.154(2)</td>
<td>2.094(2)</td>
<td>2.035(2)</td>
<td>2.095(1)</td>
<td>2.072(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB(1)–O(1)</td>
<td>2.116(2)</td>
<td>2.054(2)</td>
<td>2.070(1)</td>
<td>2.108(1)</td>
<td>2.059(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB(1)–O(2)</td>
<td>1.943(2)</td>
<td>1.940(1)</td>
<td>1.945(1)</td>
<td>1.933(1)</td>
<td>2.001(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB(1)–O(3)</td>
<td>1.983(2)</td>
<td>1.950(1)</td>
<td>1.959(1)</td>
<td>1.959(1)</td>
<td>1.999(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB(1)–O(4)</td>
<td>2.196(2)</td>
<td>2.199(1)</td>
<td>2.134(1)</td>
<td>2.174(1)</td>
<td>1.980(1)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond-angles</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(1)–MB(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(1)–O(4)–MB(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(1)–MB(1)–O(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(1)–MB(1)–O(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(1)–MB(1)–O(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(1)–MB(1)–N(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(2)–MB(1)–O(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(2)–MB(1)–O(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(2)–MB(1)–N(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(3)–MB(1)–O(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(3)–MB(1)–N(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O(4)–MB(1)–N(1)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\( \tau \)-value \(^a\) | 0.66 | 0.65 | 0.54 | 0.61 | 0.51

\(^a\) For a definition of the \( \tau \)-value, five-coordinate complexes with ideal square-pyramidal geometries have \( \tau \)-values of 0.0, and those with ideal trigonal–bipyramidal geometries have values of 1.0.
Figure 4.2 Thermal ellipsoid plot (50% probability) derived from the X-ray structure of NiZn\(^{\text{OH}}\). The non-coordinating DCE molecule, most hydrogen atoms, and the tert-butyl substituents of the terminal phenolate donors have been removed for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å): Ni1Zn1 2.9967(4), Ni1–O1 1.844(1), Ni–1O4 1.859(1), Ni1–N2 1.841(2), Ni1–N3 1.870(2), Zn1–O1 2.127(1), Zn1–O2 1.950(1), Zn1–O3 1.964(1), Zn1–O4 2.054(1), Zn1–N1 2.138(1).

The X-ray structure of NiZn\(^{\text{OH}}\), shown in Figure 4.2, reveals a heterobimetallic [Ni(\(\mu\)-OH)Zn] core supported by the L\(^3\)\(^{-}\) chelate. The \(\mu\)-OH ligand forms an intramolecular H-bond with the O3 atom of a terminal phenolate donor. While the ZnNO\(_4\) units in NiZn\(^{\text{OH}}\) and NiZn\(^{\text{OAc}}\) display similar metric parameters, the geometries of the Ni\(_{\text{A}}\)\(^{\text{II}}\) sites are quite different in the two structures. Since crystals of NiZn\(^{\text{OH}}\) were obtained from DCE/pentane, this structure lacks the solvent-derived ligands found in the NiM\(_{\text{B}}\)\(^{\text{OAc}}\) series. The Ni\(_{\text{A}}\) center of NiZn\(^{\text{OH}}\) adopts a four-coordinate geometry with Ni\(_{\text{A}}\)–O/N bond lengths of 1.85 ± 0.02 Å – approximately 0.17 Å shorter than the
corresponding distances in the NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc} structure. These parameters suggest that the Ni\textsubscript{A}\textsuperscript{II} center in NiZn\textsuperscript{OH} is low-spin (S = 0), consistent with its square-planar coordination environment. However, the magnetic moment of NiZn\textsuperscript{OH} powder is 1.43 $\mu_\text{B}$ at room temperature, nearly half-way between the spin-only limits of 0.0 (S = 0) and 2.83 $\mu_\text{B}$ (S = 1). Thus, it appears that a mixture of high- and low-spin Ni\textsubscript{A}\textsuperscript{II} centers exist in the solid state. Regardless, in the NiZn\textsuperscript{OH} structure, the short Ni\textsubscript{A}–O(1/4) distances bring the two metal centers closer together, resulting in a Ni\textsubscript{A}⋯Zn\textsubscript{B} distance of slightly less than 3.0 Å.

As noted above, our attempts to isolate the dinickel(II) analog of NiZn\textsuperscript{OH} were unsuccessful; however, X-ray quality crystals of NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe} can be grown by dissolving the putative NiNi\textsuperscript{OH} complex in a mixture of MeOH and MeCN. In the resulting structure, the second bridging position is occupied by methoxide (Scheme 4.2), but otherwise the geometry of NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe} is quite similar to that of NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} (Figure 4.3). In both cases, the binding of solvent-derived MeOH ligands gives rise to a six-coordinate, high-spin Ni\textsubscript{A}\textsuperscript{II} center. A comparison of metric parameters reveals only minor differences between the two structures, although the Ni–OMe bond distances are noticeably shorter than the Ni–OAc distances (Table 4.3). Interestingly, whereas the NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc} structure features two intramolecular H-bonds, the replacement of acetate with methoxide forces one of the MeOH ligands to form an intermolecular H-bond with an outersphere MeOH molecule.
This solvate, in turn, serves as an H-bond donor to the phenolate moiety of a second NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe} complex (Figure 4.3).

**Figure 4.3.** Thermal ellipsoid plots (50% probability) derived from the X-ray structure of NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe}. Most hydrogen atoms and the tert-butyl substituents of the terminal phenolate donors have been removed for clarity. (a) shows only the NiNi\textsuperscript{OMe} unit, while (b) displays the two hydrogen-bonds formed by each MeOH solvate: O(5)--H···O(7) and O(7)--H···O(3).
4.3.3. Magnetic, Spectroscopic, and Electrochemical Properties in Solution

The magnetic moments of the NiM_B^X complexes in CHCl_3 solutions were determined using the Evans NMR method. The NiZn^X complexes exhibit $\mu_{\text{eff}}$ values of 2.67 ($X = \text{OAc}$) and 2.53 $\mu_B$ ($X = \text{OH}$), characteristic of $S = 1$ complexes. Thus, in contrast to its solid-state structure, the Ni^{II} center in NiZn^{OH} is unambiguously high-spin in solution, even in a non-coordinating solvent like CHCl_3. For complexes with two paramagnetic centers, the following values were measured: $\mu_{\text{eff}} = 3.82$ (NiNi^{OAc}), 3.77 (NiNi^{OMe}), 4.72 (NiCo^{OAc}), and 5.02 $\mu_B$ (NiFe^{OAc}). These experimental magnetic moments are slightly lower than the theoretical spin-only values expected for uncoupled paramagnets, indicating the presence of weak magnetic interactions between the metal centers.

**Figure 4.4** Electronic absorption spectra of select M_A^X M_B^X complexes measured at room temperature in DMF. The baselines of the NiNi^{OAc} and NiZn^{OH} spectra were shifted upward slightly to enhance clarity. The modified spectra shown in the inset of (b) were obtained via electronic subtraction of the broad absorption feature that trails into the visible region.
UV–Vis absorption spectra of the reported NiMBX complexes were measured in DMF at room temperature; select data are shown in Figure 4.4. Typical for complexes with high-spin NiII centers, the NiZnOAc spectrum displays two bands in the visible region at 870 and 575 nm ($\varepsilon = 8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$) arising from the $^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{2g}$ and $^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{1g}(F)$ transitions, respectively.\textsuperscript{121} In addition, the spin-forbidden $^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^1E_g$ transition is evident at 750 nm. Complex NiZnOH exhibits ligand-field transitions at similar energies, although the higher-energy band is obscured by features attributed to $\mu$-OH $\rightarrow$ NiII charge transfer (CT) transitions. Analysis of transition energies in the NiZnOAc spectrum yields a ligand-field splitting ($\Delta_o$) of 11500 cm$^{-1}$ and Racah parameters of $B = 730 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ and $C = 3870 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ (the free ion B-value is 1030 cm$^{-1}$). These parameters are characteristic of six-coordinate NiII ions with partial pyridyl coordination.\textsuperscript{170} In the NiNiOAc spectrum, an “extra” ligand-field band arising from the second NiII center is apparent at 740 nm (Figure 4.4(a)).

As shown in Figure 4.4(b), both NiCoOAc and CoCoOAc exhibit two bands in the near infrared (NIR) region with $\lambda_{\max} = \sim 1600$ and 1050 nm. As the NiZnX spectra are featureless in this region, these band must arise from the CoII center in the five-coordinate B-site. In addition, multiple CoII-derived features appear as shoulders in the 500–650 nm region of the NiCoOAc and CoCoOAc spectra. These peaks are clearly evident in the inset of Figure 4.4(b), where the broad absorption manifold that trails into the visible region has been removed (electronically) to provide a level baseline.\textsuperscript{171} In order to
assign these features, we have built upon the ligand-field approach developed by Ciampolini et al. in their seminal study of M$^{II}$ ions in trigonal bipyramidal complexes.$^{172}$

Assuming approximate D$_{3h}$ geometry, the 3d orbitals split into three levels: E$''$(d$_{xz}$, d$_{yz}$), E'(d$_{xy}$, d$_{x^2-y^2}$) and A$_1'$(d$_{z^2}$), listed in order of increasing energy. The conversion from O$_h$ to pseudo-D$_{3h}$ symmetry causes the T$_{1g}$ and T$_{2g}$ states to split into two components, as shown in Figure 4.5. The ground state term symbol for high-spin d$^7$ ions is $^4$A$_2'$. Using this figure, the band near 1600 nm (6250 cm$^{-1}$) can be assigned to the $^4$A$_2'$$\rightarrow$$^4$E$''$(F) transition that, in the strong field limit, corresponds to promotion of an E$''$(d$_{xz}$, d$_{yz}$) electron to the E'(d$_{xy}$, d$_{x^2-y^2}$) orbitals. The band at 1050 nm then arises from the $^4$A$_2'$$\rightarrow$$^4$E(F) transition, and the two peaks at 640 and 580 nm spectrum are assigned to $^4$A$_2'$$\rightarrow$$^4$A$_2'$(P) and $^4$A$_2'$$\rightarrow$$^4$E''(P) transitions, respectively (these features appear in both spectra at roughly the same wavelengths). The weak peak at 610 nm in the NiCo$^{2+}$OAc spectrum is tentatively assigned to the spin-forbidden $^4$A$_2'$$\rightarrow$2A$_1'$(G) transition, which gains intensity from the nearby spin-allowed transitions.
Figure 4.5 Energy level diagram indicating the ligand-field states for a high-spin d7 ion in three coordination environments: free ion, octahedral (O₆), and trigonal–bipyramidal (D₃h). The experimentally-determined transition energies for the Co²⁺ ion in NiCoOAc are provided in wavenumbers (cm⁻¹). Partially adapted from reference 162.

Analysis of the CoCoOAc spectrum is more complex due to the presence of a second Co²⁺ center in the A-site. Based on spectra reported for six-coordinate high-spin Co²⁺ complexes,¹⁷⁰ the prominent band at 530 nm (18 870 cm⁻¹) is assigned to the ⁴T₁g(F) → ⁴T₁g(P) transition, while the corresponding ⁴T₁g(F) → ⁴T₂g(F) transition (generally quite weak) is likely part of the broad absorption manifold centered at 1000 nm (Figure 4.4(b)). Interestingly, the NiCoOAc spectrum also exhibits a band at 530 nm, although its intensity is much lower. This result suggests that our NiCoOAc sample is contaminated with a small amount of CoCoOAc – a possibility previously considered in our analysis of the XRD data (vide supra).

The electrochemical properties of representative MA₃MB₅OAc complexes were examined by voltammetric methods in DMF solutions with 0.1 M (NBu₄)PF₆ as the
supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. As shown in **Figure 4.6**, the cyclic voltammogram (CV) of NiZnOAc displays a quasi-reversible redox couple at −1.17 V (ΔE = 0.20 V) that corresponds to one-electron reduction of the Ni\textsubscript{A}\textsuperscript{II} center (all potentials are relative to SCE). The CV’s of NiNiOAc and NiCoOAc also feature a cathodic wave at −1.17 V due to the Ni ion in the A-site, but a second peak from the redox-active M\textsubscript{B}\textsuperscript{II} ion is also apparent at more negative potentials (−1.36 V for NiNiOAc and 1.45 V for NiCoOAc). These redox event are very evident in the corresponding square-wave voltammograms (SWVs), represented by the dotted lines in **Figure 4.6**. The NiNiOAc data indicate that the Ni\textsuperscript{2+/+} potential is ∼0.20 V lower in the B-site than the A-site, on account of the two terminal phenolate donors in the former. Interestingly, the CV and SWV data for CoCoOAc exhibit a single cathodic feature at −1.44 V with approximately twice the amount of those observed for NiCoOAc, suggesting that the two Co\textsuperscript{II} ions are reduced at nearly identical potentials.
Figure 4.6 Cyclic voltammograms (solid lines) of NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, and CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc} collected in DMF with 0.1 M (NBu\textsubscript{4})PF\textsubscript{6} as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms are indicated by the dashed lines. In all cases the voltammogram was initiated by the cathodic sweep. The solution concentrations were 2.0 mM.

The M\textsubscript{A}M\textsubscript{B}\textsuperscript{OAc} complexes are also susceptible to irreversible oxidations, as indicated by the electrochemical data in Figure 4.7; however, these anodic features are less well-defined than their cathodic counterparts, especially in the case of NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}.

Complexes containing a redox-active M\textsubscript{B} ion–NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, and CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc} – each display an irreversible peak near 0.30 V that is assigned to one-electron oxidation of the M\textsubscript{B}\textsuperscript{II} center. An additional irreversible feature is evident near 0.75 V that, based on literature precedents,\textsuperscript{173-175} likely arises from oxidation of one (or more) of the phenolate groups in Li\textsuperscript{3–} to give a phenoxy radical species.
Figure 4.7 Cyclic voltammograms (solid lines) of NiZn\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiNi\textsuperscript{OAc}, NiCo\textsuperscript{OAc}, and CoCo\textsuperscript{OAc} collected in DMF with 0.1 M (NBu\textsubscript{4})PF\textsubscript{6} as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms are indicated by the dashed lines. In all cases the voltammogram was initiated by the anodic sweep. The solution concentrations were 2.0 mM.

4.4 Conclusions

In this chapter, we have described the synthesis and coordination chemistry of a new unsymmetric ligand (L\textsubscript{1}H\textsubscript{3}) designed to support heterobimetallic structures. The Schiff-base and pyridyl donors of the tetragonal A-site favor Ni\textsuperscript{II} binding, while the phenolate donors of the tripodal B-site are capable of coordinating various M\textsuperscript{II} ions (M = Fe, Co, Ni, Zn). In the X-ray crystal structures of the resulting M\textsubscript{A}M\textsubscript{B}X complexes, the two M\textsuperscript{II} centers are bridged by the central phenolate donor of L\textsubscript{1}\textsuperscript{3–} and an X anion,
where $X = \mu$-1,1-OAc, –OH, or –OCH$_3$. With the exception of the Ni$_{A}^{II}$ center in the solid-state structure of NiZn$^{OH}$, the M$^{II}$ ions in both coordination sites are high-spin, as determined by detailed analyses of structural parameters, UV–Vis–NIR absorption spectra, and magnetic susceptibility measurements. The Ni$_{A}^{II}$ centers undergo one-electron reduction at $-1.17$ V (versus SCE), while the Ni$_{B}^{II}$ and Co$_{B}^{II}$ ions are reduced at lower potentials.

As stated in the Introduction, our efforts were inspired by the active site of CODH, which utilizes a NiFe1 unit and a nearby [Fe$_3$S$_4$] cluster to reversibly reduce CO$_2$ to CO and H$_2$O. The bimetallic complexes described here reproduce several key features of the Ni–Fe1 fragment in CODH. Similar to enzymatic active site, the NiM$_{B}^{X}$ complexes position a redox-active Ni$^{II}$ center in close proximity to a second transition metal; indeed, the Ni$_{A}^{II}$–M$_{B}$ distances of 3.0 - 3.1 Å observed in the NiM$_{B}^{X}$ series are close to the average Ni–Fe1 distance of $\sim$2.8 Å found in CODH.$^{143}$ It is our intention that the M$^{B}$ ion will facilitate CO$_2$ activation by serving as a Lewis acid and (perhaps) a source of reducing equivalents; thus, the B-site contains three phenolate anions to depress the M$_{B}$ redox potential. The Ni center in CODH has three “permanent” ligands: the thiolate of Cys526 and two sulfides from the [Fe$_3$S$_4$] cluster (Scheme 4.1). Likewise, the Ni$_{A}^{II}$ centers are bound to only three L$_1$-derived donors, thereby providing three exchangeable coordination sites in a meridional arrangement. The presence of cis-labile sites is expected to be advantageous for CO$_2$ binding and activation, since studies
of CODH suggest that the energetic barrier to C–O bond cleavage (typically the rate-determining step) is lowered\textsuperscript{176} if the resulting hydroxide is able to adopt a bridging position between two metal centers.\textsuperscript{144,145} Given these promising structural features, we are currently exploring the ability of the NiM\textsubscript{B}X series to serve as electrocatalysts for CO\textsubscript{2} reduction. We also plan to incorporate redox-active donors into the L\textsubscript{1} framework; such moieties could serve as electron reservoirs in multi-electron processes, similar to the role of the [Fe\textsubscript{3}S\textsubscript{4}] cluster in the catalytic cycle of CODH.
Chapter 5

Bimetallic Complexes Supported by a Redox-Active Ligand with Fused Pincer-Type Coordination Sites

Abstract: The syntheses, X-ray structures, and electrochemical properties of homobimetallic complexes (M = Co, Cu, Zn) supported by a pentadentate ligand (L^N_3O_2) with "fused" NNO pincer-type coordination sites are reported. The L^N_3O_2 chelate consists of a bridging diarylamido group and flanking salicyaldimine donors, and the flexible framework permits the binding of redox-active auxiliary ligands, such as 2,2’-bipyridine, and small molecules like O_2. The S = 1/2 species arising from oxidation of the L^N_3O_2 ligand was characterized with EPR spectroscopy.

Portions of this chapter have appeared in the paper: Wang, D. N.; Lindeman, S. V.; Fiedler, A. T., Inorg Chem, 2015, 8744–8754.
5.1 Introduction

Tridentate ligands that coordinate in a meridional fashion are often called pincers due to their rigidity and tightly-binding nature. Pincer ligands have found application in nearly all areas of inorganic chemistry, including transition-metal catalysis, sensors, and materials science. While considerable diversity exists within this ever-expanding ligand family, a classic type of pincer features a central diarylamido unit with two flanking phosphine donors (PNP pincers). Several diarylamido-based NNN pincers have also been generated, where the N-donor arm is an imine, amine, or heterocyclic donor. Such ligands have been used in the preparation of low-coordinate, yet highly stable, transition-metal complexes capable of performing diverse chemical transformations.

Given the remarkable utility of mononuclear pincer complexes, there has been interest in developing binuclear complexes that contain two pincer-type compartments. The presence of two metal ions offers several catalytic advantages, most crucially the possibility of cooperative action in substrate binding/activation and the ability to perform multiple electron transfers (assuming the metal centers are redox active). A few “bis(pincer)” complexes have been prepared by the dimerization of mononuclear species in most of these cases, the metal centers are doubly-bridged by either the pincer arms or exogenous ligands not connected to the pincer unit. In other
systems, the two metal centers are bridged by pyrazine\textsuperscript{204}, 1,4-phenylene\textsuperscript{205,206}, or ferrocene\textsuperscript{207} spacers, resulting in metal-metal distances greater than 6 Å. Some groups have connected the pincer compartments by more flexible spacers,\textsuperscript{208} thereby allowing the metal centers to approach one another in space. For example, the Ozerov group recently generated a series of ligands in which two PNN pincer units are connected by an alkyl spacer, (CH\textsubscript{2})\textit{n} (\textit{n} = 2 or 4).\textsuperscript{209} These ligands were used to prepare hydride-bridged palladium complexes with Pd–Pd distances near 3 Å, as well as a complex featuring a metal-metal bond (Pd–Pd distance of 2.56 Å).

As described in this chapter, short intermetallic distances can also be achieved by removing the spacer between the two pincer sites entirely. In such “fused” ligands, the two pincer coordination pockets share one of the donor arms, which then serves as the single bridge between the metal centers. This approach to bis(pincer) design has not been widely employed, but Meyer and coworkers have reported fused (or “two-in-one”) PNN\textsuperscript{210} and NNN\textsuperscript{211} pincer ligands featuring a bridging pyrazolate that provides one N-donor to each ferrous center (Figure 5.1(a)). Here, we expand upon the fused approach through the synthesis of the novel bis(pincer) ligand L\textsuperscript{N3O2}, shown in Figure 5.1(b). Like conventional PNP and NNN pincers, the L\textsuperscript{N3O2} ligand contains a central diarylamido donor; however, the presence of the two salicyaldimine chelates allows L\textsuperscript{N3O2} to behave as a binucleating ligand with the diarylamido unit in a bridging position. The resulting
framework provides pincer-type coordination to two metal centers in close proximity (3 Å or less).

![Complexes featuring fused (or “two-in-one”) pincer ligands: (a) PNN bis(pincer) ligand recently reported by Meyer and coworkers,15 and (b) the L_N3O2 ligand described in this chapter.](image)

**Figure 5.1** Complexes featuring fused (or “two-in-one”) pincer ligands: (a) PNN bis(pincer) ligand recently reported by Meyer and coworkers,\(^\text{15}\) and (b) the \(L_{\text{N3O2}}\) ligand described in this chapter.

While not nearly as common as binucleating frameworks with phenolate or pyrazolate bridges, ligands like \(L_{\text{N3O2}}\) that feature a bridging diarylamido unit have yielded complexes with attractive electronic and structural properties. For instance, PNP ligands have been used to generate various bimetallic(I) complexes with \(M_2(\mu-\text{NAr}_2)_2\) diamond cores \((M = \text{Cu},^\text{212} \text{Ni},^\text{213} \text{and Co}^\text{214})\). Although these complexes utilize PNP ligands, the resulting four-coordinate \(M(I)\) centers exist in pseudo-tetrahedral \(N_2P_2\) environments instead of pincer-like sites. Spectroscopic and computational analysis revealed that the redox chemistry occurs primarily at the bridging N atoms\(^\text{215,216}\) – a
finding consistent with previous studies of mononuclear complexes with PNP pincer ligands. The “noninnocent” nature of \( \mu \text{-NAr}_2 \) ligands is a potential asset in catalytic processes requiring multiple electron transfers. Another advantage of diarylamido ligands is their intrinsic chirality due to the relative orientation of the aromatic rings, which gives rise to atropisomers with \( C_2 \) symmetry. Thus, diarylamido-based ligands could lead to chiral bimetallic complexes for enantioselective catalysis.

To date, the vast majority of bimetallic complexes with bridging diarylamido ligands have featured \( \text{M}_2(\mu \text{-NAr}_2)_2 \) diamond cores. However, such structures are not ideal for catalysis or small molecule activation, as the steric bulk of the four phenyl rings limits access to the metal centers. In contrast, the \( L^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand provides a more open framework that preserves three vacant coordination sites on each metal center in a meridional arrangement, similar to mononuclear pincer-based complexes. These open coordination sites are available for the binding of substrates and/or auxiliary ligands (\( L^{\text{aux}} \)) with advantageous structural or electrochemical properties, as described below. Due to the presence of the salicyaldimine chelates, \( L^{\text{N3O2}} \) bears a resemblance to binucleating salen and Schiff base ligands that have proven useful in catalysis and materials chemistry. The variable dihedral angle between aryl rings of the amido unit imparts rotational flexibility to the pendant salicyaldimine arms.
Table 5.1 Complexes reported in this chapter.

**General formula:** \([\text{M}_2(\text{L}^\text{N3O2})(\text{L}^\text{aux})_2]X\)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Complex</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>L^aux</th>
<th>X</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Cu</td>
<td>1MeBI</td>
<td>TfO^-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Cu</td>
<td>bpy</td>
<td>TfO^-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Zn</td>
<td>bpy</td>
<td>TfO^-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Co</td>
<td>bpy</td>
<td>ClO_4^-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Co</td>
<td>bpy^{Br2}</td>
<td>ClO_4^-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Zn</td>
<td>S-^{iPr}OxPy</td>
<td>TfO^-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Here the syntheses and X-ray structural characterization of the homobimetallic complexes 12-17 are indicated in Table 5.1. These complexes have the general formula \([\text{M}_2(\text{L}^\text{N3O2})(\text{L}^\text{aux})_2]^+\) (M = Co, Cu, Zn), where \(\text{L}^\text{aux}\) represents 1-methylbenzimidazole (1MeBI), 2,2'-bipyridine (bpy), or 4,4'-dibromo-2,2'-bipyridine (bpy^{Br2}). Chiral \([\text{Zn}_2(\text{L}^\text{N3O2})]^+\) frameworks were prepared using the optically-active bidentate ligand (S)-2-(4-isopropyl-4,5-dihydro-oxazolyl)pyridine (S-^{iPr}OxPy; Table 5.1). First-row transition metals were selected because of their earth-abundance, redox-active nature (except for Zn), and proven ability to perform small-molecule activation. The electrochemical properties of 13-16 were thoroughly examined with cyclic and square-wave voltammetries. These bpy-containing complexes exhibit an abundance of electrochemical features arising from both ligand- and metal-based events; indeed,
complexes 13 and 15 exhibit six redox events over a potential range of nearly 3.0 V. The electronic structures of [Co₂(L^{N3O2})(bpy)_2](ClO₄) (15) and its one-electron oxidized derivative (15^{ox}) were examined with spectroscopic and computational methods. These results indicate that 15^{ox} is an S = 1/2 species in which the μ-NAr₂ unit of the L^{N3O2} ligand carries a large amount of unpaired spin density. Finally, we demonstrate that [Co₂(L^{N3O2})(bpyBr₂)_2](ClO₄) (16) reacts with O₂ to yield a dicobalt(III) complex with a bridging peroxo ligand, suggesting that these bimetallic complexes are capable of small molecule activation.

5.2 Experimental Section

**Materials and Physical Methods.** Unless otherwise noted, all reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received. Dichloromethane and acetonitrile were purified and dried using a Vacuum Atmospheres solvent purification system. Due to their air-sensitive nature, the dicobalt(II) complexes (15 and 16) were handled under inert atmosphere using a Vacuum Atmospheres Omni-Lab glovebox. Elemental analyses were performed at Midwest Microlab, LLC in Indianapolis, IN.

UV-vis absorption spectra were obtained with an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrometer, and CD spectra were recorded using a Jasco J-715 spectropolarimeter. Infrared (IR) spectra of solid samples were measured with a Thermo Scientific Nicolet
iS5 FTIR spectrometer equipped with the iD3 attenuated total reflectance accessory. \(^1\)H NMR spectra were collected at room temperature with a Varian 400 MHz spectrometer. EPR experiments were performed using a Bruker ELEXSYS E600 equipped with an ER4415DM cavity, an Oxford Instruments ITC503 temperature controller, and an ESR-900 He flow cryostat. The program EasySpin4 was used to simulate the experimental spectra.\(^{230}\) Electrochemical measurements were performed with an epsilon EC potentiostat (iBAS) under nitrogen atmosphere at a scan rate of 100 mV/s with 0.1 M (NBu\(_4\))PF\(_6\) as the electrolyte. A three-electrode cell containing an Ag/AgCl reference electrode, a platinum auxiliary electrode, and a glassy carbon working electrode was employed for voltammetric measurements. Under these conditions, the ferrocene/ferrocenium (Fc\(^{+}/0\)) couple has an \(E_{1/2}\) value of +0.47 V in MeCN.

**Bis(4-methyl-2-nitrophenyl)amine.**

![Bis(4-methyl-2-nitrophenyl)amine](image)

This procedure was adapted from previously published reports.\(^{231,232}\) A round-bottom flask equipped with a stir bar was charged with a mixture of concentrated nitric acid (70%; 10 mL) and glacial acetic acid (45 mL). The mixture was cooled to 0 °C and bis(4-methylphenyl)amine (5.00 g, 25.4 mmol, 1.0 eq.) was added. The yellow mixture was stirred for 10 min in an ice/water bath before the dropwise addition of isoamyl nitrite (8.75 g, 75 mmol, 3.0 eq.) over the course of 5 min. The solution turned to dark green;
after stirring for an additional 10 minutes, the solution changed to an orange color and a precipitate started to form. The orange precipitate was collected via filtration, washed with diethyl ether, and dried under vacuum (6.45 g, 22.5 mmol, 89% yield). $^1$H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl$_3$) δ: 2.37 (s, 6H, CH$_3$), 7.32 (d, $J = 8.5$ Hz, 2H, ArH), 7.42 (d, $J = 8.5$ Hz, 2H, ArH), 7.99 (s, 2H, ArH). $^{13}$C NMR (101 MHz, CDCl$_3$) δ: 20.43, 119.73, 125.25, 126.33, 131.73, 135.19, 135.85.

**Bis(4-methyl-2-aminophenyl)amine.**

A 250 mL pressure vessel equipped with a stir bar was filled with solid bis(4-methyl-2-nitrophenyl)amine (3.00 g, 10.45 mmol, 1.0 eq.), MeOH (100 mL), and 10% Pd/C (500 mg, 0.47 mmol, 0.0045 eq.). The flask was pressurized with H$_2$ gas (46 psi), and the mixture was stirred at 65 °C for 4 hours, during which the bright orange solution became colorless. The mixture filtered through Celite, washed with cold MeOH, and the solvent removed under vacuum to yield a light purple oil. The oil residue was triturated with Et$_2$O (20 mL) to give a pale brown powder, which was collected by filtration and dried under vacuum (2.25 g, 9.93 mmol, 95% yield). $^1$H NMR (300 MHz, CDCl$_3$) δ: 2.25 (s, 6H, CH$_3$), 3.56 (s, 4H, NH$_2$), 4.80 (s, 1H, NH), 6.54 (d, $J = 7.9$ Hz, 2H, ArH), 6.63 – 6.58 (m, 4H, ArH). $^{13}$C NMR (75 MHz, CDCl$_3$) δ: 21.14, 109.99, 117.27, 120.49, 129.10, 133.11, 138.61.
Pro-Ligand \( \text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2} \).

To a solution of bis(4-methyl-2-aminophenyl)amine (454 mg, 2.0 mmol, 1.0 eq.) in MeOH (30 mL) was added 3,5-di-tert-butyl-2-hydroxybenzaldehyde (937.3 mg, 4.0 mmol, 2.0 eq.) and 5 drops of formic acid. The mixture was heated overnight at 60 °C under an inert atmosphere, giving rise to a bright yellow precipitate. The yellow solid was collected by filtration and dried under vacuum to yield pure \( \text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2} \) as a yellow powder (1.20 g, 1.82 mmol, 91% yield). X-ray quality crystals were obtained by slow evaporation of a \( \text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2} \) solution in a mixture of \( \text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2:\text{CH}_3\text{OH} \) (9:1). Anal. Calcd for \( \text{C}_{44}\text{H}_{57}\text{N}_3\text{O}_2 \) (\( M_W = 659.96 \) g mol\(^{-1}\)): C, 80.08; H, 8.71; N, 6.37. Found: C, 80.32; H, 8.89; N, 6.27. \(^1\)H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl\(_3\)) \( \delta \): 1.17 (s, 18H, C(C\( \text{H}_3 \))\(_3\)), 1.30 (s, 18H, C(C\( \text{H}_3 \))\(_3\)), 2.35 (s, 6H, C\( \text{H}_3 \)), 6.55 (s, 1H, NH), 6.99 (s, 2H, Ar\( \text{H} \)), 7.02 (d, \( J = 8.2 \) Hz, 2H, Ar\( \text{H} \)), 7.17 (s, 2H, Ar\( \text{H} \)), 7.36 – 7.30 (m, 4H, Ar\( \text{H} \)), 8.64 (s, 2H, Ar\( \text{H} \)), 13.26 (s, 2H, \( \text{N=C-H} \)). \(^{13}\)C NMR (101 MHz, CDCl\(_3\)) \( \delta \): 20.79, 29.13, 31.46, 34.11, 34.81, 116.46, 118.56, 119.27, 126.75, 127.78, 127.89, 130.44, 134.26, 136.82, 138.47, 140.22, 158.15, 163.94.
\([\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}})(\text{1MeBI})_2](\text{OTf})\) (12).

The pro-ligand \(\text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\) (66.0 mg, 0.100 mmol), 1MeBI (26.4 mg, 2.0 eq.), and Cu(OTf)_2 (72.3 mg, 2.0 eq.) were added to a 25 mL flask containing MeCN (5 mL).

After stirring for 5 minutes, NEt_3 (42 \(\mu\)L, 3.0 eq.) was added, causing the solution to turn from brown to reddish brown. The mixture was stirred for two hours and then filtered through Celite. A small amount of MeOH (1 mL) was slowly added to the filtrate, and the resulting solution was allowed to slowly evaporate over the course of two days. This process yielded orange-brown crystals that were collected, washed with Et_2O (3 mL), and dried under vacuum. Yield = 65 mg (54%). X-ray-quality crystals were grown from a concentrated 1:1 solution of CH_2Cl_2:MeOH. The resulting structure revealed uncoordinated MeOH molecules in the asymmetric unit, and elemental analysis suggest that a small amount (~1.0 equiv) remains after drying. Anal. Calcd for C_{61}H_{70}Cu_2F_3N_7O_5S•CH_3OH (\(M_W = 1229.4\) g mol\(^{-1}\)):

- C, 60.56; H, 6.07; N, 7.97. Found: C, 60.35; H, 5.69; N, 7.82.

UV-vis [\(\lambda_{\text{max}}, \text{nm (}\epsilon, \text{M}^{-1}\text{cm}^{-1}\) in MeCN]: 310 (19,000), 424 (13,100). FTIR (cm\(^{-1}\); solid): 2953 (m), 2903 (w), 2864 (w), 1593 (m), 1523 (m), 1493 (m), 1456 (m), 1420 (m), 1358 (s), 1151 (s). \(^{19}\)F NMR (\(\delta, \text{CD}_3\text{CN}\): -79.3 (OTf). \(^{1}\)H NMR (\(\delta, \text{CD}_3\text{CN}\): -30.6 (2H), 1.4 (18H), 2.2 (18H), 4.0 (6H), 6.2 (2H), 7.5 (2H), 8.8 (2H), 16.2 (2H), 22.7 (2H), 30.5 (2H), 40.2 (2H), 41.8 (6H), 51.7 (2H). \(\mu_{\text{eff}} = 2.41\) \(\mu_B\) (Evans method).
[**Cu**₂**(L⁶)**₂**(bpy)**₂**(OTf)**](13).

The procedure was nearly identical to the one used to prepare complex 12; the only difference was the replacement of 1MeBI with bpy (31.2 mg, 2.0 eq.). Yield = 104 mg (84%). Anal. Calcd for C₆₅H₇₀Cu₂F₃N₇O₇S (M<sub>W</sub> = 1245.4 g mol⁻¹): C, 62.68; H, 5.67; N, 7.87. Found: C, 62.46; H, 5.73; N, 7.85. UV-vis [λ<sub>max</sub>, nm (ε, M⁻¹cm⁻¹) in MeCN]: 298 (40,200), 430 (15,100), 495 (sh). FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 2948 (m), 2904 (w), 2863 (w), 1593 (m), 1521 (m), 1489 (m), 1352 (s), 1152 (s). ¹⁹F NMR (δ, CD₃CN): -79.3 (OTf). ¹H NMR (δ, CD₃CN): -29.5 (2H), 1.4 (18H), 2.8 (18H), 8.9 (2H), 9.6 (2H), 10.1 (2H), 12.9 (4H), 13.3 (2H), 18.1 (2H), 25.9 (2H), 33.6 (2H), 36.0 (2H), 39.9 (6H), 45.1 (2H), 116.0 (2H). μ<sub>eff</sub> = 2.36 μ<sub>B</sub> (Evans method).

[Zn₂**(L⁶)**₂**(bpy)**₂**(OTf)**](14).

To a 25 mL flask were added the pro-ligand H₃L⁶ (66.0 mg, 0.100 mmol), 2,2'-bipyridine (31.2 mg, 2.0 eq.), and Zn(OTf)₂ (72.7 mg, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN:CH₂Cl₂ (5 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of NEt₃ (42 μL, 3.0 eq.) caused the solution to turn to an orange color. The mixture was stirred overnight, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with Et₂O (5 mL), dried under vacuum, and dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN:MeOH (4 mL). Slow evaporation over the course of two days provided orange crystals that were collected via filtration, washed with Et₂O, and dried under vacuum. Yield = 96 mg (77%). Orange crystals, suitable for X-ray
diffraction, were grown from a concentrated 1:1 solution of CH₂Cl₂:MeOH. Anal. Calcd for C₆₅H₇₀F₅N₇O₅SZn₂ (M_w = 1249.1 g mol⁻¹): C, 62.50; H, 5.65; N, 7.85. Found: C, 62.16; H, 5.60; N 7.76. UV-vis [λ_max, nm (ε, M⁻¹cm⁻¹) in MeCN]: 425 (24,300), 460 (19,600). FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 2949 (m), 2904 (w), 2865 (w), 1598 (m), 1523 (m), 1487 (m), 1379 (s), 1159 (s). ¹⁹F NMR (δ, CD₃CN) δ: -79.4 (OTf).

[Co₂(L₃O₂)(bpy)](ClO₄) (15).

The procedure was identical to the one used to prepare complex 14, except for the substitution of Co(ClO₄)₂•6 H₂O (73.2 mg, 2.0 eq.) for Zn(OTf)₂. Yield = 85 mg (71%).

Brown crystals, suitable for X-ray diffraction, were grown from a concentrated 1:1 solution of acetone:MeOH. Anal. Calcd for C₆₄H₇₀ClCo₂N₇O₆ (M_w = 1186.6 g mol⁻¹): C, 64.78; H, 5.95; N, 8.26. Found: C, 62.37; H, 5.86; N, 7.91 (the discrepancies are due to small amounts of [HNEt₃]ClO₄ salt, which persists even after multiple recrystallizations).

UV-vis [λ_max, nm (ε, M⁻¹cm⁻¹) in MeCN]: 440 (13,800), 590 (sh). FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 2956 (m), 2904 (w), 2867 (w), 1587 (m), 1511 (m), 1441 (m), 1360 (s), 1162 (m). ¹H NMR (δ, CD₃CN): 0.74 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 1.30 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 2.09 (s, 6H, CH₃),
5.48 (d, \( J = 8.4 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 6.13 (d, \( J = 8.4 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.01 (s, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.15 (d, \( J = 2.4 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.23 (d, \( J = 2.4 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.34 (t, \( J = 6.0 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.68 (t, \( J = 6.0 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.73 (s, 2H, N=C-H), 7.84 (d, \( J = 6.0 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.18 (d, \( J = 7.9 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 10.23 (d, \( J = 6.0 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H).

\[ \text{[Co}_2\text{(L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{)(bpy}^{\text{Br2}}\text{)2]}\text{(ClO}_4\text{)} \] (16).

This complex was prepared in the same manner as complexes 14 and 15, with the exception that bpy\(^{\text{Br2}}\) (62.8 mg, 2.0 eq.) was used as the auxiliary ligand. Yield = 86 mg (57%). The X-ray structure revealed two uncoordinated MeOH molecules in the asymmetric unit. Anal. Calcd for C\(_{64}\)H\(_{66}\)Br\(_4\)ClCo\(_2\)N\(_7\)O\(_6\)•2CH\(_3\)OH (\( M_w = 1566.3 \) g mol\(^{-1}\)): C, 50.61; H, 4.76; N, 6.26. Found: C, 48.98; H, 4.48; N, 6.31 (the discrepancies are due to small amounts of [HNEt\(_3\)]ClO\(_4\) salt). UV-vis \( [\lambda_{\text{max}}, \text{nm} \ (\varepsilon, \text{M}^{-1}\text{cm}^{-1}) \text{ in MeCN}]: 260 (30,000), 340 (14,900), 420 (8,900), 580 (sh). FTIR (cm\(^{-1}\); solid): 3070 (w), 2948 (m), 2900 (w), 2863 (w), 1589 (m), 1543 (w), 1520 (m), 1492 (w), 1462 (m), 1397 (m), 1251 (m), 1170 (m). \(^1\)H NMR (\( \delta, \text{CD}_3\text{CN} \)): 0.77 (s, 18H, C(CH\(_3\))\(_3\)), 1.31 (s, 18H, C(CH\(_3\))\(_3\)), 2.17 (s, 6H, CH\(_3\)), 5.62 (d, \( J = 8.2 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 6.23 (d, \( J = 8.2 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.10 (s, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.17 (d, \( J = 2.5 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.30 (d, \( J = 2.5 \) Hz, 2H, \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\text{-ArH} \)), 7.57 (dd, \( J = 6.0, 1.9 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.65 (d, \( J = 6.0 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.80 (s, 2H, N=C-H), 7.92 (dd, \( J = 6.3, 1.9 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.27 (d, \( J = 1.9 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.46 (d, 2H, \( J = 1.9 \) Hz, bpy-H), 9.95 (d, \( J = 6.3 \) Hz, 2H, bpy-H).
Complex 16 was dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of CH₂Cl₂:MeOH and exposed to air. Slow evaporation over the course of several days provided dark brown crystals of both 16 and 16-O₂ that were collected via filtration, washed with Et₂O, and dried under vacuum. Attempts to separate the two complexes were unsuccessful. Regardless, the spectroscopic features of 16-O₂ were distinguished by comparison to data collected with pure samples of 16. FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 2948 (m), 2899 (w), 2863 (w), 1588 (m), 1543 (w), 1518 (m), 1493 (m), 1462 (m), 1398 (m), 1252 (m), 1170 (m), 1080 (s). 1H NMR (δ, CD₃CN): 0.77 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 1.36 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 2.32 (s, 6H, CH₃), 5.63 (d, J = 8.4 Hz, 2H, L₃NO₂·ArH), 6.55 (d, J = 8.4 Hz, 2H, L₃NO₂·ArH), 7.17 (d, J = 6.4 Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.35 (d, J = 2.4 Hz, 2H, L₃NO₂·ArH), 7.37 (dd, J = 6.4, 2.0 Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 7.63 (d, J = 2.4 Hz, 2H, L₃NO₂·ArH), 7.70 (d, J = 2.0 Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.34 (dd, J = 6.1, 1.9 Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.37 (d, J = 1.9 Hz, 2H, bpy-H), 8.45 (s, 2H, L₃NO₂·ArH), 8.61 (s, 2H, N=C-H), 9.00 (d, J = 6.1 Hz 2H, bpy-H).

[Zn₂(L₃NO₂)(S-iPrOxPy)₂](OTf) (17).

To a 25 mL flask were added the pro-ligand H₃L₃NO₂ (66.0 mg, 0.100 mmol), Zn(OTf)₂ (72.7 mg, 2.0 eq.), and S-iPrOxPy (38 mg, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in a 3:1 mixture of MeCN:CH₂Cl₂ (8 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of NEt₃ (42 μL, 3.0 eq.) caused the yellow solution to turn to a red-orange color. The mixture was stirred for one hour, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed.
under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with pentane (5 mL) and dried under vacuum to give analytically pure material. Yield = 73.2 mg (56%). Anal. Calcd for C_{67}H_{82}F_{3}N_{7}O_{7}SZn_{2} (M_w = 1317.2 g mol⁻¹): C, 61.09; H, 6.27; N, 7.44. Found: C, 60.79; H, 5.81; N, 7.97 (the slight discrepancies are due to small amounts of NEt₃). UV-vis [λ_{max}, nm (ε, M⁻¹cm⁻¹) in MeCN]: 420 (21,000), 460 (18,300). FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 3055 (w), 2953 (m), 2906 (w), 2867 (w), 1653 (w), 1606 (m), 1591 (m), 1523 (m), 1487 (m), 1402 (m), 1236 (s), 1153 (s). ^{19}F NMR (δ, CD₃CN): -79.4. ^{1}H NMR (δ, CD₃CN): 0.52 (d, J = 6.8 Hz, 6H, CH(CH₃)₂), 0.59 (d, J = 6.8 Hz, 6H, CH(CH₃)₂), 1.11 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 1.36 (s, 18H, C(CH₃)₃), 1.56–1.62 (m, 2H, CH(CH₃)₂), 2.22 (s, 6H, CH₃), 3.92–3.82 (m, 2H, oxazol-H), 4.48 (dd, J = 9.4, 6.9 Hz, 2H, oxazol-H), 4.65 (t, J = 9.4 Hz, 2H, oxazol-H), 6.80 (d, J = 8.2 Hz, 2H, L^{N3O2-ArH}), 6.89 (d, J = 8.2 Hz, 2H, L^{N3O2-ArH}), 6.93 (s, 2H, L^{N3O2-ArH}), 7.12 (d, J = 2.7 Hz, 2H, L^{N3O2-ArH}), 7.16 (dd, J = 7.9, 5.0 Hz, 2H, py-H), 7.40 (d, J = 2.7 Hz, 2H, L^{N3O2-ArH}), 7.57 (d, J = 7.9 Hz, 2H, py-H), 7.98 (t, J = 7.9 Hz, 2H, py-H), 8.10 (s, 2H, N=C-H), 8.58 (d, J = 5.0 Hz, 2H, py-H).

**Crystallographic Studies.** X-ray diffraction data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova diffractometer equipped with a 135 mm Atlas CCD detector and Cu(Kα) radiation source. The resulting data were processed with the CrysAlis Pro program package (Agilent Technologies, 2011). An absorption correction was performed on the real crystal shape followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. Structures were solved using the SHELXS program
and refined with the SHELXL program within the Olex2 crystallographic package. All non-hydrogen atoms were refined with anisotropic displacement parameters. Hydrogen atoms were generally positioned geometrically and refined using appropriate geometric restrictions on bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating model, and the torsion angles of –CH₃ hydrogens were optimized to better fit residual electron density. For complexes 12, 14, and 16-O₂, the unit cells contained large void spaces filled with heavily disordered solvent and exact localization of these molecules was not feasible. The solvent-mask procedure implemented in Olex2 was therefore applied to account for the contribution of these solvent molecules to diffraction intensities. X-ray crystallographic parameters are provided in Table 5.5.

**DFT Computations:** DFT calculations were carried out using the ORCA 2.7 software package developed by Dr. F. Neese (MPI for Chemical Energy Conversion). When X-ray structures were not available (15ox and 17), computational models were generated via geometry optimizations that employed the Becke-Perdew (BP86) functional. The computational models of 15 and 15ox omitted the tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate donors. Calculations of the four possible isomers of 17, however, involved the entire complex without modification of the LN₃O₂ or S-iPrOxPy ligands. Once the optimized models were obtained, molecular energies and electronic structure parameters were calculated using Becke’s three-parameter hybrid functional for exchange along with the Lee-Yang-Parr correlation functional (B3LYP). All
calculations utilized Ahlrichs’ valence triple-ζ basis set (TZV) and TZV/J auxiliary basis set, in conjunction with polarization functions on all atoms.\(^{107,108,235}\) Solvent effects were calculated using the conductor-like screening model (COSMO)\(^{236}\) with a dielectric constant (\(\varepsilon\)) of 36.6 for MeCN. Exchange coupling constants (\(J\)) were obtained using Noodleman’s broken symmetry approach (\(H = -2JS_A\cdot S_B\)).\(^{120,237}\) Isosurface plots of molecular orbitals were prepared with Laaksonen’s gOpenMol program.\(^{238}\)

5.3 Results and Discussion

5.3.1 Synthesis of H\(_3\)L\(^{N3O2}\) and Bimetallic Complexes.

The pro-ligand H\(_3\)L\(^{N3O2}\) is prepared by the route shown in Figure 5.2. The final step in the synthesis is the condensation of bis(2-amino-4-methylphenyl)amine with two equivalents of 3,5-di-tert-butylsalicylaldehyde. Formation of the two salicyaldimine units required the presence of tert-butyl groups on the phenol ring. Salicylaldehydes with less bulky substituents reacted instead with the central diarylamine moiety to give a cyclized 2-(benzimidazol-2-yl)phenol product (Figure 5.3). The identity of H\(_3\)L\(^{N3O2}\) was confirmed by \(^1\)H NMR and X-ray crystallography. In the solid state, H\(_3\)L\(^{N3O2}\) adopts a twisted conformation featuring hydrogen-bonds between phenol donors and imine acceptors (Figure 5.2).
Figure 5.2 (a) Synthetic route for the pro-ligand $\text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$. (b) Molecular structure of $\text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$ determined by X-ray crystallography (50% probability thermal ellipsoids).

Figure 5.3 Product (A) arising from the reaction of bis(4-methyl-2-aminophenyl)amine with 5-methylsalicylaldehyde.

The bimetallic complexes 12-17 were prepared by the reaction of $\text{H}_3\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$ with two equivalents of the appropriate MX\(_2\) salt (M = Co, Cu, Zn; X = OTf, ClO\(_4\)) in the presence of NEt\(_3\), along with addition of two equivalents of the desired auxiliary ligand (1MeBI, bpy\(_{R^2}\), or S-iPrOxPy). The resulting complexes are soluble in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\) and polar aprotic solvents, but insoluble in MeOH. All of the complexes possess a dark orange-brown color due to an absorption manifold with $\lambda_{\text{max}}$ near 420 nm ($\varepsilon \sim 10^4$ M\(^{-1}\) cm\(^{-1}\)). This feature is attributed to $\pi-\pi^*$ transitions of the $\text{L}^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$ ligand based on its intensity and consistent presence irrespective of metal ion or auxiliary ligand. As expected, dicopper
complexes 12 and 13 give rise to $^1$H NMR spectra with broad, paramagnetically shifted peaks (Figure 5.4). Using the Evans method, effective magnetic moments ($\mu_{\text{eff}}$) of 2.38 ± 0.03 $\mu_B$ were measured for 12 and 13 at room temperature; these values are slightly less than the spin-only value of 2.56 $\mu_B$ expected for a binuclear species with two uncoupled $S = 1/2$ spins. In contrast, $^1$H NMR spectra of the dizinc and dicobalt complexes (14-16) display sharp peaks with chemical shifts indicative of diamagnetic ground states (Figure 5.5). The lack of paramagnetism in the dicobalt complexes 15 and 16 is somewhat surprising, and it suggests the presence of strong antiferromagnetic coupling between the Co$^{2+}$ centers – a matter that will be examined below.

![Figure 5.4](image)

**Figure 5.4** $^1$H NMR spectra of complexes 12 and 13 in MeCN-$d_3$. Paramagnetically-shifted peaks in the high- and low-field regions were enlarged for the sake of clarity.
Figure 5.5 $^1$H NMR spectra of complexes 14-16 in MeCN-$d_3$. Only the aromatic regions are shown for the sake of clarity.

5.3.2 Solid State Structures of Complexes 12-16.

Dark orange-brown crystals of the bimetallic complexes 12-16 suitable for X-ray diffraction analysis were grown from concentrated 1:1 solutions of CH$_2$Cl$_2$ and MeOH (or 1:1 acetone:MeOH in the case of 15). Attempts to generate X-ray quality crystals of 17 were unsuccessful. Selected bond lengths and angles are provided in Table 5.2 and 5.3, and the representative structures of $[\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(1\text{MeBI})_2]^+$ (12$^+$) and $[\text{Cu}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(\text{bpy})_2]^+$ (13$^+$) are shown in Figure 5.6(b). In each structure, the $\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2}$ ligand supports a bimetallic core in which the metal centers are solely bridged by the central diarylamido group. For example, the unit cell of 12 contains two symmetrically-independent dicopper complexes with Cu1···Cu2 separations ($d_{\text{Cu-Cu}}$) of 3.0069(4) and
157

3.1202(4) (Table 5.2). The central [Cu$_2$N]$_{3+}$ unit exhibits a Cu1-N3-Cu2 angle near 97°, giving rise to an intermetallic “cleft”. As intended, the L$_{N3O2}^+$ framework provides meridional [N,N,O]$^{2–}$ coordination to both Cu$^{2+}$ centers. The amido and phenolate donors of the fused pincer-type sites are pulled back slightly with O(1/2)-Cu(1/2)-N3 bond angles of 165 ± 3°. The Cu-O/N bond distances range from approximately 1.90 Å for the phenolate donors (O1, O2) to 2.05 Å for the bridging amido (N3) ligand. The additional coordination of two 1MeBI auxiliary ligands to each Cu$^{2+}$ ion results in distorted square-planar geometries, although Cu1 is also weakly bound to a MeOH solvate (the Cu1-O6 distance is greater than 2.40 Å). The planes of the 1MeBI ligands are oriented nearly perpendicular to the square-planar [CuN$_3$O] units, and the 1MeBI phenyl rings are positioned parallel to the imine groups on the inside of the cleft (Figure 5.6(a)).
Table 5.2. Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (°) for the Two Symmetry-Independent Units (A and B) in the Crystal Structure of [Cu$_2$(L$^{302}$)(1MeBI)$_2$]OTf (12).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond lengths</th>
<th>A</th>
<th>B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu1⋯Cu2</td>
<td>3.0069(4)</td>
<td>3.1202(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–O1</td>
<td>1.908(2)</td>
<td>1.921(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–N1</td>
<td>1.940(2)</td>
<td>1.950(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–N3</td>
<td>2.049(2)</td>
<td>2.061(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–N4 (1MeBI)</td>
<td>1.991(2)</td>
<td>2.006(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–O6 (MeOH)</td>
<td>2.537(2)</td>
<td>2.404(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu2–O2</td>
<td>1.902(2)</td>
<td>1.898(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu2–N2</td>
<td>1.920(2)</td>
<td>1.925(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu2–N3</td>
<td>2.035(2)</td>
<td>2.039(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu2–N6 (1MeBI)</td>
<td>1.987(2)</td>
<td>1.982(2)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond angles</th>
<th>A</th>
<th>B</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu1–N3–Cu2</td>
<td>94.83(8)</td>
<td>99.10(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1–Cu1–N1</td>
<td>92.55(7)</td>
<td>92.46(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1–Cu1–N3</td>
<td>162.50(7)</td>
<td>162.62(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1–Cu1–N4</td>
<td>88.53(7)</td>
<td>90.19(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1–Cu1–N3</td>
<td>84.05(7)</td>
<td>84.20(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1–Cu1–N4</td>
<td>175.12(8)</td>
<td>175.51(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3–Cu1–N4</td>
<td>96.31(7)</td>
<td>94.32(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O2–Cu2–N2</td>
<td>94.05(7)</td>
<td>93.55(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O2–Cu2–N3</td>
<td>164.17(7)</td>
<td>167.41(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O2–Cu2–N6</td>
<td>89.15(7)</td>
<td>89.46(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2–Cu2–N3</td>
<td>84.13(7)</td>
<td>84.46(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2–Cu2–N6</td>
<td>166.02(8)</td>
<td>168.43(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3–Cu2–N6</td>
<td>96.40(7)</td>
<td>94.96(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twist angle a</td>
<td>66.3</td>
<td>73.2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The twist angle refers to the angle between the planes of the aryl rings of the central amido unit.
Figure 5.6 Thermal ellipsoid plots (40% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structures of complexes 12 (a) and 13 (b). Hydrogen atoms, counteranions, and tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate donors have been omitted for the sake of clarity.

The meridional binding mode of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) framework causes each half of the ligand to adopt an orientation in which the salicyaldimine unit is roughly co-planar with the adjacent arylamido ring. However, these planar halves of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand are rotated relative to one another due to the twisting of the diarylamido unit. The solid-state structures of 12-16 revealed “twist angles” between 60 and 73° for the aryl rings bonded to N3 (Tables 5.2 and 5.3). Therefore, the bimetallic complexes possess idealized \( C_2 \) symmetry and exist as racemic mixtures of \((M)\)- and \((P)\)-enantiomers, as illustrated in Figure 5.7 [Note: The \((P)\)-enantiomers of 12 and 13 are displayed in Figure 5.6]. In the next section, it will demonstrated that use of a chiral auxiliary ligand can force the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand to favor one conformation over the other, resulting in a single diastereomeric product.
Figure 5.7 Illustration of the two possible orientations of the $C_2$-symmetric $L^{N_{3}O_{2}}$ ligand in complexes 12-17. The designations of the atropisomers ($M$ and $P$) were based on rules developed for binaphthyl systems.

The three bpy-containing complexes 13-15 (Table 5.1) yield quasi-isomorphous crystals in the monoclinic $P2_1/c$ space group (Table 5.5). The structure of $[Cu_2(L^{N_{3}O_{2}})(bpy)]^+$ (13$^+$), shown in Figure 5.6(b), is representative of the series. In each complex, the two metal ions occupy equivalent binding sites defined by the pincer-type $N,N,O$-chelates of the $L^{N_{3}O_{2}}$ ligand, which adopts the same $C_2$-symmetric ("twisted") conformation described above. Coordination of the bidentate bpy ligands results in five-coordinate $M^{2+}$ ions with distorted square-pyramidal (15) or trigonal-bipyramidal (14) geometries, as indicated by $\tau$-values$^{118}$ in Table 5.3. The presence of the fifth donor causes the $M^{2+}$ ions to move out of the plane defined by the meridional $L^{N_{3}O_{2}}$ chelate by amounts ranging from 0.36 (15) to 0.80 Å (14). Each bpy ligand places one pyridyl donor trans to the imine N-atom (N1 or N2), while the other is located outside the cleft in a position opposite the intermetallic bond vector. Unlike the 1MeBI ligands in 12, the bpy
ligands in 13-15 do not block access to the space between the metal ions, thus permitting the binding of small-molecules like O₂ (vide infra).

Table 5.3. Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (°) Obtained from the Crystal Structures of Complexes 13-15.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond distances</th>
<th>complex 13</th>
<th>complex 14</th>
<th>complex 15</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cu1</td>
<td>Cu2</td>
<td>Zn1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1--M2</td>
<td>2.9667(5)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1–O1 / M2–O2</td>
<td>1.924(2)</td>
<td>1.921(2)</td>
<td>1.952(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1–N1 / M2–N2</td>
<td>1.940(2)</td>
<td>1.940(2)</td>
<td>2.054(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1–N3 / M2–N3</td>
<td>2.063(2)</td>
<td>2.052(2)</td>
<td>2.086(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1–N4 / M2–N6</td>
<td>2.201(2)</td>
<td>2.228(2)</td>
<td>2.100(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M1–N5 / M2–N7</td>
<td>2.010(2)</td>
<td>2.008(2)</td>
<td>2.116(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M–L_N/O (ave)</td>
<td>2.028</td>
<td>2.030</td>
<td>2.062</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond angles</th>
<th>Cu1</th>
<th>Cu2</th>
<th>Zn1</th>
<th>Zn2</th>
<th>Co1</th>
<th>Co2</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M1–N3–M2</td>
<td>92.28(8)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2–M–N1/N2</td>
<td>92.69(8)</td>
<td>92.58(9)</td>
<td>89.07(5)</td>
<td>88.52(5)</td>
<td>93.52(8)</td>
<td>93.92(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2–M–N3</td>
<td>146.38(8)</td>
<td>152.33(8)</td>
<td>140.53(5)</td>
<td>133.17(5)</td>
<td>158.41(7)</td>
<td>156.69(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2–M–N4/N6</td>
<td>114.49(8)</td>
<td>112.33(8)</td>
<td>114.66(5)</td>
<td>118.85(5)</td>
<td>106.01(7)</td>
<td>105.79(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2–M–N5/N7</td>
<td>91.23(8)</td>
<td>88.30(8)</td>
<td>90.43(5)</td>
<td>94.39(5)</td>
<td>84.38(7)</td>
<td>86.33(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2–M–N3</td>
<td>83.05(8)</td>
<td>84.09(9)</td>
<td>81.72(5)</td>
<td>80.43(5)</td>
<td>85.02(8)</td>
<td>84.76(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2–M–N4/N6</td>
<td>93.85(8)</td>
<td>94.33(8)</td>
<td>97.25(5)</td>
<td>97.34(5)</td>
<td>91.98(8)</td>
<td>91.57(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2–M–N5/N7</td>
<td>171.34(9)</td>
<td>171.63(9)</td>
<td>174.87(5)</td>
<td>175.18(5)</td>
<td>171.85(8)</td>
<td>172.13(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3–M–N4/N6</td>
<td>99.09(8)</td>
<td>95.33(8)</td>
<td>104.57(5)</td>
<td>107.69(5)</td>
<td>95.57(8)</td>
<td>97.51(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3–M–N5/N7</td>
<td>97.87(8)</td>
<td>98.93(8)</td>
<td>101.83(5)</td>
<td>100.25(5)</td>
<td>99.83(8)</td>
<td>98.11(7)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N4/N6–M–N5/N7</td>
<td>77.50(8)</td>
<td>77.66(8)</td>
<td>78.33(5)</td>
<td>77.89(5)</td>
<td>81.08(8)</td>
<td>80.81(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>τ-value</td>
<td>0.42</td>
<td>0.32</td>
<td>0.57</td>
<td>0.70</td>
<td>0.22</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>twist angle</td>
<td>64.0</td>
<td>67.6</td>
<td>61.7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

"For definition of the τ-value, see reference168. bThe twist angle refers to the angle between the planes of the aryl rings of the central amido unit.

Table 5.3 reveals several trends in metric parameters across the 13-15 series. The M-L_N/O bond distances and intermetallic separations are strongly dependent on metal ion
identity, both following the general order of Zn > Cu > Co. Of particular note is the observed Co···Co distance ($d_{\text{Co-Co}}$) of 2.701 Å, which is remarkably short given the presence of only one bridging ligand. A search of the Cambridge Structural Database found that nearly all di- and polycobalt complexes with $d_{\text{Co-Co}} < 2.8$ Å possess multiple bridging groups. While it is not proper to invoke the existence of a Co-Co bond in 15, since the intermetallic distance exceeds the sum of van der Waals radius of Co (2.486 Å), this feature points to strong electronic interactions between the Co$^{2+}$ centers. In addition, the average Co-L$_{\text{N/O}}$ distance of 1.951 Å in 15 is unusually small. High-spin Co$^{2+}$ complexes with N$_4$O ligand sets typically exhibit average Co-L$_{\text{N/O}}$ lengths of 2.07 ± 0.05 Å, while the handful of low-spin [CoN$_4$O] structures in the literature feature average Co-L$_{\text{N/O}}$ bonds of 1.95 ± 0.05 Å.$^{239-241}$ Thus, the crystallographic data indicate that 15 consists of two low-spin Co$^{2+}$ centers in square-pyramidal environments. The electronic structure of this complex is described in more detail in the DFT section below.

Not surprisingly, the solid-state structures of complex 15 and its bpy$^{\text{Br}_2}$-containing congener (16) are quite similar, with one exception: the addition of bromine substituents causes a modest lengthening of the Co···Co distance from 2.701 to 2.837 Å, with a concomitant increase in the Co1-N3-Co2 bond angle (Table 5.4). Otherwise, the Co-N/O bond lengths in 15 and 16 differ by less than 0.025 Å, indicating that both complexes feature low-spin Co$^{2+}$ centers.
Table 5.4 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (°) Obtained from the Crystal Structures of Complexes 16 and 16-O2.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond distances</th>
<th>16</th>
<th>16-O2</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Co1--Co2</td>
<td>2.8366(5)</td>
<td>3.253(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--O1 / Co2--O2</td>
<td>1.900(1)</td>
<td>1.873(4) / 1.904(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--N1 / Co2--N2</td>
<td>1.887(2)</td>
<td>1.888(4) / 1.881(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--N3 / Co2--N3</td>
<td>1.980(2)</td>
<td>2.011(4) / 2.042(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--N4 / Co2--N6 (bpy)</td>
<td>2.048(2)</td>
<td>1.955(5) / 1.971(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--N5 / Co2--N7 (bpy)</td>
<td>1.949(2)</td>
<td>1.990(4) / 2.002(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--O3 / Co2--O4</td>
<td>2.048(2)</td>
<td>1.868(4) / 1.846(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O3--O4</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.372(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bond angles</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1--N3--Co2</td>
<td>91.33(7)</td>
<td>106.7(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2--Co--N1/N2</td>
<td>92.90(7)</td>
<td>95.13(18) / 92.80(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2--Co--N3</td>
<td>162.98(7)</td>
<td>177.54(17) / 177.04(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2--Co--N4/N6</td>
<td>99.71(7)</td>
<td>88.53(18) / 88.02(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O1/O2--Co--N5/N7</td>
<td>82.84(6)</td>
<td>83.60(18) / 86.73(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2--Co--N3</td>
<td>85.12(7)</td>
<td>84.72(18) / 84.69(17)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2--Co--N4/N6</td>
<td>96.87(7)</td>
<td>93.10(18) / 94.08(18)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1/N2--Co--N5/N7</td>
<td>174.67(7)</td>
<td>175.07(17) / 175.62(18)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3--Co--N4/N6</td>
<td>97.31(7)</td>
<td>93.71(18) / 93.71(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3--Co--N5/N7</td>
<td>99.90(7)</td>
<td>95.89(17) / 95.89(17)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N4/N6--Co--N5/N7</td>
<td>80.76(7)</td>
<td>82.12(18) / 81.55(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\tau)-value(^a)</td>
<td>0.19</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\(^a\)For definition of the \(\tau\)-value, see reference\(^{168}\).

5.3.3 Formation of the Chiral Complex [Zn\(_2\)(P-\(L^{N3O2}\))(S-iPrOxPy)\(_2\)]OTf (17).

There has been a long-standing interest in developing chiral bimetallic complexes for use in asymmetric catalysis and supramolecular chemistry.\(^{242-249}\) As noted above, the bimetallic complexes 12-16 possess helical chirality due to the \(C_2\)-symmetry imposed by the \(L^{N3O2}\) framework (Figure 5.7). We were curious whether the use of a chiral auxiliary ligand would bias the helical sense of the \(L^{N3O2}\) ligand, thereby yielding a single
diastereomeric product. To this end, the reaction of Zn(OTf)$_2$ and H$_3$L$^\text{N}_2\text{O}_3$ with the auxiliary ligand $S$-$^{i}$PrOxPy (Table 5.1) was performed in the presence of base. The $^1$H NMR spectrum of the resulting product (17), shown in Figure 5.8, displays only one set of well-resolved peaks arising from the L$^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$ and S-$^{i}$PrOxPy ligands, indicating that the material largely consists of a single diastereomer. However, a number of weak and poorly-resolved features are also apparent (indicated by the asterisks in Figure 5.8(a)); if these are assigned to the minor diastereomer, then relative peak heights suggest that at least 85% of 17 exists as the major product. Further evidence of diastereomeric excess is provided by circular dichroism (CD) spectroscopy. As shown in Figure 5.8(b), the CD spectrum of 17 exhibits positive and negative bands at 470 and 380 nm, respectively, corresponding to the two overlapping bands in the absorption spectrum. Since these features arise from L$^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$-based transitions (vide supra), we can conclude that the L$^{\text{N}_3\text{O}_2}$ ligand largely exists in a single helical conformation. As expected, the CD spectrum of the bpy-containing dizinc(II) analog (14) is featureless across the UV-vis region (Figure 5.8) because the complex exists as a racemic mixture of $M$- and $P$-enantiomers.
Figure 5.8 Top: Aromatic region of the $^1$H NMR spectrum of complex 17 in MeCN-$d_3$. The peaks are assigned to either the pyridyl (py) moiety of $S^{\text{iPr}}$OxPy or the $L^{\text{N3O2}}$ ligand based on splitting patterns and comparison to data collected for $H_3L^{\text{N3O2}}$ and 14. Each of the 10 assigned features integrates to two H-atoms. The ill-defined peaks marked with asterisks arise from the minor diastereomeric product. Bottom: Absorption and CD spectra of 17 collected at room temperature in MeCN.

In complex 17, the oxazoline ring of the asymmetric $S^{\text{iPr}}$OxPy ligand can be positioned either cis or trans to the imine donors (N1 and N2). The combination of geometric and stereo isomerism gives rise to four possible $C_2$-symmetric structures: $trans-(M,S,S)$, cis-(M,S,S), $trans-(P,S,S)$, and cis-(P,S,S). The energy of each isomer was
computed using DFT and the most stable structure was found to be cis-(P,S,S), shown in

**Figure 5.9.** This isomer minimizes steric interactions between the isopropyl groups of S-iPrOxPy and the L\(^{\text{NCO}}\) ligand. Relative to cis-(P,S,S), the cis-(M,S,S) diastereomer is higher in energy by 6.4 kcal/mol because the isopropyl groups are directed towards the central aryl rings. The trans-(M,S,S) and trans-(P,S,S) structures are even more unfavorable energetically (7.0 and 9.9 kcal/mol, respectively), as the isopropyl groups sterically clash with either the phenyl rings of the diarylamido unit (M-isomer) or the tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate donors (P-isomer). These DFT results suggest that the major isomer of 17, observed spectroscopically in solution, corresponds to the cis-(P,S,S) diastereomer. Based on the computed energy differences, we would not expect to detect the minor isomer at room temperature. The fact that the minor cis-(M,S,S) diastereomer is observed in the \(^1\)H NMR spectrum of 17 (**Figure 5.8**) suggests that the M- and P-isomers cannot easily interconvert to yield the thermodynamically-favored product, and thus the product ratio is also affected by kinetic factors.
5.3.4 Electrochemical Studies.

Voltammetric methods were used to examine the electrochemical properties of complexes 13-16 in MeCN solutions with 0.1 M (NBu₄)PF₆ as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The reported potentials are relative to the Fc/Fc⁺ couple. The cyclic and square-wave voltammograms (CV and SWV) of the dicopper complex 13, shown in Figure 5.10, reveal three redox features at negative potentials of -1.40, -1.83, and -2.06 V. The two lowest-potential events are quasi-reversible whereas the peak at -
1.40 V is irreversible. The SWV of the analogous dicobalt complex (15) displays three peaks at very similar potentials of -1.42, -1.81, and -2.04 V. Assignment of these features to either metal- or ligand-based reductions is aided by comparison with data collected for 14, which contains redox-inactive Zn$^{2+}$ ions. The voltammogram of 14 retains the two lowest-potential features at -1.95 and -2.08 V; however, the first reduction wave is absent (Figure 5.10). Therefore, we can confidently assign the two events at $E < -1.7$ V to reduction of the bpy auxiliary ligands, while the event near -1.4 V is attributed to reduction of the Cu$_2^{4+}$ and Co$_2^{4+}$ units to yield mixed-valent species. Electrochemical data obtained for the bpy$^{Br_2}$-containing dicobalt complex (16) provide further confirmation of these assignments. Relative to 15, the two lowest-potentials peaks of 16 are shifted positively by ~0.23 V, reflecting the electron-withdrawing capacity of the 4-Br substituents. In contrast, the metal-based peak experiences a much smaller shift from -1.42 to -1.33 V. The redox-active nature of bpy ligands has been well-established in numerous studies, including recent efforts by the Wieghardt group. The homoleptic [Fe(bpy)$_3^{2+}$ complex, for example, exhibits sequential reductions of the three bpy ligands at potentials of -1.66, -1.94, and -2.10 V. The corresponding potentials in 13-15 are more negative than those reported for [Fe(bpy)$_3^n$] by 100-150 mV, likely due to the trianionic nature of the $L^{N_3O_2}$ framework.
Figure 5.10 Cyclic voltammograms (solid lines) of complexes 13-16 collected in MeCN with 0.1 M (NBu$_4$)PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms are indicated by the dashed lines. All scan rates were 100 mV/s. Data in the high- and low-potential regions were generally collected in separate scans. Two CVs with different sweep widths are provided for complex 13.

To more positive potentials, all four complexes exhibit a feature between 0.07 and 0.19 V. While this redox event is quasi-reversible for 13 and 15 ($\Delta E =$ 83 and 115 mV, respectively), it is irreversible in the cases of 14 and 16, as evident in the diminished intensity of the corresponding peaks in the SWV (Figure 5.10). Given its presence across the 13-16 series, it is logical to attribute this feature to a ligand-based event. Indeed, a survey of the literature revealed that the diarylamido moieties of PNP pincer ligands are oxidized between +0.32 and -0.34 V, and the di(2-pyrazolyl)amido pincers
of Gardinier and coworkers undergo oxidation near 0.0 V. The common feature near
0.1 V in complexes 13-16 is therefore assigned to oxidation of the \( \mu\text{-NAr}_2 \) unit of the
\( \text{L}^\text{N_{3O2}} \) ligand. Evidence for formation of a ligand-based radical upon one-electron
oxidation of 15 (Scheme 5.1) is provided in the EPR and DFT studies described in
section 5.3.5.

In addition, complexes 13 and 15 exhibit two closely-spaced waves centered near
0.90 V (Figure 5.10). These features correspond to successive oxidations of the divalent
metal ions, although the processes likely involve partial oxidation of the phenolate donors
as well. Support for the latter conclusion is found in the CV and SWV data of the
dizinc(II) analog (14), which display an ill-defined event in the same region despite the
absence of redox-active metal ions. Previous studies of related mononuclear complexes
have detected phenolate oxidations in the range of 0.5 to 1.5 V versus Fc\(^{+0}\), although it is often difficult to distinguish between ligand- and metal-based events due to
the high covalency of metal-phenolate bonds.
5.3.5 Spectroscopic and Computational Studies of 15 and 15$^{ox}$.

Density functional theory (DFT) was employed to examine the unusual electronic properties of [Co$_2$(L$^{N3O2}$)(bpy)$_2$]$^+$ (15$^+$), namely, its diamagnetism and short Co-Co distance. These calculations employed the hybrid B3LYP functional and crystallographically-determined structure, although the tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate rings were replaced with H-atoms. The proper wavefunction for the $S = 0$ ground-state was obtained using the broken-symmetry (BS-DFT) approach pioneered by Noodleman and others. The BS-DFT calculations revealed strong antiferromagnetic (AF) coupling between the low-spin Co$^{2+}$ centers, with a computed exchange coupling constant ($J$) of -1050 cm$^{-1}$ (based on the Yamaguchi definition$^{269,270}$ of $H = -2J S_A S_B$). The AF coupling arises from direct overlap of the 3d($z^2$)-based singly-occupied molecular orbitals (SOMOs) localized on each Co$^{2+}$ center (the local $z$-axes are directed
along the axial Co-N bonds; see Figure 5.11). The overlap integral \( (S) \) for these two magnetic orbitals with opposite spin is 0.29, consistent with the presence of a partial Co-Co bond in \( \textbf{15} \). The magnitude of the computed \( J \)-value ensures that the triplet state is not accessible at room-temperature.

**Figure 5.11** Left: Schematic illustrating the origin of antiferromagnetic coupling from the direct overlap of the 3d\( (z^2) \)-based SOMOs localized on each Co\(^{2+} \) center in complex \( \textbf{15} \). Right: DFT-derived contour plots of the singly-occupied 3d\( (z^2) \)-based MOs.

Based on the electrochemical results presented above, we sought to generate the oxidized form of complex \( \textbf{15} \) via chemical means. Treatment of \( \textbf{15} \) with one equivalent of 1’-acetylferrocenium (AcFc; \( E = 0.27 \) V) in MeCN causes the ligand-based absorption band near 400 nm to red-shift and decrease in intensity (Figure 5.12; insert), indicative of a change in the \( \pi \)-system of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand. The X-band EPR spectrum of the one-electron oxidized species (\( \textbf{15}^{\text{oX}} \), shown in Figure 5.12, consists of a broad derivative
feature centered at \( g = 2.02 \). The presence of \(^{59}\)Co hyperfine splitting at both high and low fields is particularly evident in the 2\(^{nd}\)-harmonic spectrum. The data is nicely simulated (Figure 5.12) with the following spin-Hamiltonian parameters: a pseudo-axial \( g \)-tensor \((g_{x,y,z} = 2.059, 2.037, 1.995)\) and hyperfine coupling constants of \( A_{x,y,z} = 23, 21, \) and 7.1 G for both Co ions. Low-spin, five-coordinate Co\(^{3+}\) centers typically display \( A_{\text{max}} \) values between 80 and 120 G, and \( g_s \)-values near 2.40.\(^{271}\) In contrast, the modest \( g \)-anisotropy and small \( A \)-values of \( 15^{\text{ox}} \) more closely resemble the EPR parameters of mononuclear Co/O\(_2\) adducts \((g_{x,y} = 2.08 \) and \( A_{\text{max}} \sim 20 \) G), where the unpaired spin largely resides on the superoxo ligand.\(^{271}\) Therefore, the EPR data provide further evidence that one-electron oxidation of \( 15 \) generates a ligand-based radical, although the unpaired spin is partially delocalized over the two Co ions.
Figure 5.12 X-band EPR spectrum of $15^{ ox}$ (black, solid) in frozen MeCN at 77 K. The presence of $^{ 59}\text{Co}$ hyperfine splitting is clearly apparent in the corresponding 2nd-harmonic data (top). The simulated spectra (red, dashed) were obtained with the following parameters: $g_{x,y,z} = 2.059, 2.037, 1.995$; $A_{x,y,z} = 23, 21, and 7.1$ G; $\text{mwFreq} = 9.434$ GHz. Inset: Absorption spectra of $15$ (blue, solid) and $15^{ox}$ (black, dashed) in MeCN (conc. = 0.1 mM).

The nature of the $L^{N3O2}$-based radical was probed with BS-DFT calculations. Because a crystal structure of $15^{ox}$ is not available, a computational model was obtained via geometry optimization. Comparison of Mulliken spin populations indicate that one-electron oxidation of $15$ to $15^{ox}$ causes a dramatic increase in the amount of unpaired spin density on the $L^{N3O2}$ ligand (from 0.04 to 0.74 spins), while the spin of the Co centers remains nearly constant. The $15^{ox}$ model contains three unpaired electrons: two are localized in Co($dz^2$)-based MOs, while the third is primarily localized on the central $\mu$-
NAr₂ unit of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand. The contour plot of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \)-based SOMO, shown in Figure 5.13, reveals overlap between the \( 2p_z \) orbital of the bridging N-atom (N3) and Co 3d orbitals, accounting for the observable \(^{59}\text{Co} \) hyperfine splitting in the EPR spectrum of \( 15^{\text{ox}} \). The DFT calculations are therefore consistent with the formulation of \( 15^{\text{ox}} \) as [Co\(^{2+}\)(L\(^{\text{N3O2,\*}}\))(bpy)\(_2\)]\(^{2+}\), in agreement with the electrochemical and spectroscopic data already presented.

![Contour plot of the singly-occupied molecular orbital (SOMO) localized on the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand of \( 15^{\text{ox}} \). The percent composition of this SOMO is also provided.](image)

**Composition of SOMO:**
- Co ions = 24.9%
- N\(_{\text{aminiyl}}\) = 21.2%
- N-bound Ar rings = 26.0%
- O\(_{\text{phenolates}}\) = 10.9%
- N\(_{\text{amines}}\) = 6.6%

**Figure 5.13** Contour plot of the singly-occupied molecular orbital (SOMO) localized on the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand of \( 15^{\text{ox}} \). The percent composition of this SOMO is also provided.

### 5.3.6 Reactivity of Complex 16 with \( \text{O}_2 \).

If exposed to air, solutions of 16 in 1:1 CH\(_2\text{Cl}_2\):MeOH provide dark-brown crystals with unit cell parameters distinct from those determined for anaerobically-grown crystals (Table 5.5). X-ray diffraction analysis determined that the aerobic crystals
consist of $[Co_2(O_2)(L^{N3O2})(bpy)_2]ClO_4$ (16-O$_2$), where a diatomic O$_2$ ligand bridges in a μ-1,2-fashion between the six-coordinate cobalt centers (Figure 5.14). The O3-O4 distance of 1.372(6) Å identifies the bridging ligand as a peroxide (O$_2^{2-}$) moiety. The $[Co_2O_2]$ unit adopts a twisted orientation with a Co-O-O-Co dihedral angle of 56.3° and Co1···Co2 distance of 3.253(1) Å – considerably longer than the $d_{Co-Co}$ value of 2.70 Å found for 16. Significantly, the 16-O$_2$ structure proves that small molecules are able to access the open coordination sites within the intermetallic cleft, despite the steric bulk of the nearby tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate donors. Moreover, the dramatic 0.55 Å increase in intermetallic separation upon O$_2$ binding highlights the structural pliability of the L$^{N3O2}$ scaffold.

Figure 5.14 Thermal ellipsoid plot (30% probability) derived from the X-ray crystal structure of complex 16-O$_2$. Hydrogen atoms, counteranions, and tert-butyl substituents of the phenolate donors have been omitted for the sake of clarity.
Comparison of metric parameters indicates that the conversion of $\text{16} \rightarrow \text{16-O}_2$ involves oxidation of the low-spin $\text{Co}^{2+}$ centers to $\text{Co}^{3+}$. This conclusion is evident in the shortening of the axial $\text{Co1-N4}$ and $\text{Co2-N6}$ bonds by $\sim0.09 \text{ Å}$ due to the transfer of two $\text{Co}(d_{z^2})$-based electrons to $\text{O}_2$ (Table 5.4). In contrast, $\text{O}_2$-binding does not cause significant changes in the $\text{O-C}$, $\text{N-C}$, and $\text{C-C}$ bond lengths of the $\text{L}^\text{N3O2}$ ligand, indicating a lack of radical character. Based on the electrochemical data presented above, one might have assumed that $\text{O}_2$ binding would result in oxidation of the $\text{L}^\text{N3O2}$ ligand. It appears that the increase in coordination number from 5 to 6, coupled with the dianionic nature of the peroxide ligand, suppresses the redox potentials of the $\text{Co}$ centers relative to $\text{L}^\text{N3O2}$. These factors favor metal-centered oxidation over ligand-based oxidation in formation of the dicobalt-peroxo complex.

5.4 Conclusions

As demonstrated in this chapter, the easily-prepared $\text{L}^\text{N3O2}$ ligand is capable of supporting homobimetallic frameworks ($\text{M} = \text{Co, Cu, Zn}$) with adjacent pincer-type compartments consisting of a bridging diarylamido group and salicyaldimine chelates (Figure 5.1). The “fused” nature of the pincer sites results in short intermetallic distances between 2.7 and 3.3 Å, as determined by X-ray crystallography. While several complexes with $[\text{M}_2(\mu-\text{NAr})_2]$ cores have been reported in the literature, complexes $\text{12-17}$ are rather unique in containing only a single diarylamido bridge. Because of this,
the unsaturated metal centers are capable of binding auxiliary ligands, such as 1MeBI, bpy$^{R2}$, and $S^{iPr}$OxPy. These auxiliary ligands impart additional features to the bimetallic complexes that may prove useful in future applications; for example, the noninnocent bpy$^{R2}$ ligands in 13-16 account for two redox events at low potentials, while the optically-active $S^{iPr}$OxPy ligand compels the $C_2$-symmetric structures to favor the $P$-configuration. Thus, the $L^{N3O2}$ ligand provides a versatile platform for the synthesis of bimetallic complexes with tunable electronic and structural properties.

Electrochemical studies of the bpy-containing complexes 13 and 15 found six redox couples over a range of 3.0 V arising from both metal- and ligand-based events. The one-electron oxidation of 15 near 0.1 V triggers formation of a $L^{N3O2}$-based radical localized on the diarylamido donor, as indicated by EPR and DFT studies of 15$^{ox}$. This finding is consistent with previous studies of $[M_2(\mu-NAr_2)_2]$ complexes. The ability to perform several electron-transfers is critical for synthetic catalysts involved in small-molecule activation, such as the reduction of $O_2$ (to H$_2$O) and H$^+$ (to H$_2$). Redox-active ligands, like bpy and $L^{N3O2}$ in complexes 13-16, can serve as electron reservoirs for multielectron transformations. Most significantly, the complexes described here feature open and accessible coordination sites between the metal centers for small-molecule binding. As highlighted by formation of the $\mu$-peroxo complex 16-O$_2$ (Figure 5.14), the $L^{N3O2}$ scaffold has the structural flexibility to accommodate the changes in coordination number and oxidation state that occur during catalytic cycles. Therefore, we are currently
evaluating the ability of these promising binuclear complexes to serve as electrocatalysts for the reduction of $\text{O}_2$ and $\text{H}^+$. 
Table 5.5 Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>H$_3$L$^{N3O2}$</th>
<th>1•2.5MeOH</th>
<th>2•2CH$_2$Cl$_2$•MeOH$^a$</th>
<th>3•CH$_2$Cl$_2$</th>
<th>4•2MeOH•acetone</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical Formula</td>
<td>C$<em>{44}$H$</em>{57}$N$_3$O$_2$</td>
<td>C$<em>{63.5}$H$</em>{80}$Cu$_{2}$F$_3$N$_7$O$_6$S</td>
<td>C$<em>{66.3}$H$</em>{78}$Cl$_4$Cu$_2$F$_3$N$_7$O$_5$S</td>
<td>C$<em>{69.6}$H$</em>{84}$Cl$_2$Co</td>
<td>C$<em>{66.3}$H$</em>{84}$ClO$_2$N$_7$O$_9$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>659.93</td>
<td>1277.50</td>
<td>1447.35</td>
<td>1334.01</td>
<td>1308.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>$P_{2_1}/c$</td>
<td>$P_{2_1}/c$</td>
<td>$P_{2_1}/c$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b [Å]</td>
<td>14.7313(5)</td>
<td>19.3538(4)</td>
<td>24.2156(3)</td>
<td>22.51761(16)</td>
<td>24.3465(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α [°]</td>
<td>101.685(3)</td>
<td>83.0414(19)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β [°]</td>
<td>109.567(3)</td>
<td>68.429(3)</td>
<td>99.1436(12)</td>
<td>100.1123(8)</td>
<td>100.4205(12)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ [°]</td>
<td>95.189(3)</td>
<td>87.206(2)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume [Å$^3$]</td>
<td>1982.02(12)</td>
<td>6475.0(3)</td>
<td>7029.79(15)</td>
<td>7042.97(9)</td>
<td>6885.74(15)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$\rho_{calc}$ [g/cm$^3$]</td>
<td>1.106</td>
<td>1.314</td>
<td>1.319</td>
<td>1.258</td>
<td>1.284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ (Å)</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ [mm$^{-1}$]</td>
<td>0.517</td>
<td>1.699</td>
<td>2.50</td>
<td>2.29</td>
<td>4.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Θ range [°]</td>
<td>6.2 to 147.5</td>
<td>5.8 to 147.8</td>
<td>6.5 to 147.6</td>
<td>6.5 to 147.4</td>
<td>6.6 to 147.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections</td>
<td>15488</td>
<td>119292</td>
<td>66840</td>
<td>68466</td>
<td>66905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent Reflections</td>
<td>15488</td>
<td>25669 (0.0501)</td>
<td>14010 (0.0437)</td>
<td>14000 (0.0325)</td>
<td>13740 (0.0293)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/p</td>
<td>15488/0/465</td>
<td>25669/19/1614</td>
<td>14010/0/859</td>
<td>14000/0/789</td>
<td>13740/34/935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit</td>
<td>1.073</td>
<td>1.054</td>
<td>1.038</td>
<td>1.056</td>
<td>1.054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 indexes</td>
<td>0.0519 / 0.1504</td>
<td>0.0461 / 0.1304</td>
<td>0.0573 / 0.1640</td>
<td>0.0349 / 0.0978</td>
<td>0.0490 / 0.1292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/wR2 indexes</td>
<td>0.0594 / 0.1563</td>
<td>0.0551 / 0.1375</td>
<td>0.0631 / 0.1716</td>
<td>0.0376 / 0.1000</td>
<td>0.0524 / 0.1317</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^a$One of the CH$_2$Cl$_2$ solvates is only 40% occupied.
Table 5.5 (continued). Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>16•2MeOH</th>
<th>16-O₂•2CH₂Cl₂</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>C₆₆H₇₄Br₄ClCo₂N₇O₈</td>
<td>C₆₆H₇₀Br₄Cl₅Co₂N₇O₈</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>1566.27</td>
<td>1704.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>P-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a [Å]</td>
<td>11.774(3)</td>
<td>13.1787(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b [Å]</td>
<td>13.3797(3)</td>
<td>13.8609(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c [Å]</td>
<td>21.9485(5)</td>
<td>22.2351(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α [°]</td>
<td>103.594(2)</td>
<td>81.946(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β [°]</td>
<td>90.977(2)</td>
<td>89.983(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ [°]</td>
<td>93.698(2)</td>
<td>71.562(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume [Å³]</td>
<td>3351.89(13)</td>
<td>3810.93(13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ρ&lt;sub&gt;calc&lt;/sub&gt; [g/cm³]</td>
<td>1.552</td>
<td>1.485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ (Å)</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ [mm⁻¹]</td>
<td>7.510</td>
<td>7.915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Θ range [°]</td>
<td>6.8 to 148.3</td>
<td>7.1 to 148.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>37783</td>
<td>71885</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independ. reflections (R&lt;sub&gt;int&lt;/sub&gt;)</td>
<td>13369 (0.0296)</td>
<td>15226 (0.0440)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>13369/0/831</td>
<td>15266/0/843</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit on F²</td>
<td>1.025</td>
<td>1.099</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/ωR2 indexes [I &gt;2σ(I)]</td>
<td>0.0292 / 0.0700</td>
<td>0.0730 / 0.2090</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R1/ωR2 indexes [all data]</td>
<td>0.0315 / 0.0716</td>
<td>0.0834 / 0.2197</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Chapter 6

Synthesis and Characterization of Metal Complexes Supported by Redox-Active Ligand \( \text{L}^{\text{N3P2}} \) and \( \text{L}^{\text{N5}} \)

**Abstract:** Our lab has designed and synthesized ligands \( \text{L}^{\text{N5}} \) and \( \text{L}^{\text{N3P2}} \) as analogues of the “fused” pincer-type \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \) ligand reported in Chapter 5. The \( \text{L}^{\text{N5}} \) ligand incorporates neutral quinoline rings into the arms of the pincer units in order to modify the chemical and redox properties of the resulting complexes (relative to the \( \text{L}^{\text{N3O2}} \)-based species). The \( \text{L}^{\text{N3P2}} \) ligand contains “soft” phosphine donors in an effort to stabilize low metal oxidation states in electrocatalytic processes. The coordination chemistry of the \( \text{L}^{\text{N5}} \) and \( \text{L}^{\text{N3P2}} \) scaffolds and the electrochemical properties of the corresponding complexes are described.
6.1 Introduction

It is difficult to overstate the importance of transition metals in both biological and industrial catalysis. While metalloenzymes typically employ first-row transition metal ions (e.g., Fe, Cu, Mn) in the activation of small molecules, synthetic catalysts rely heavily on second- and third-row transition metals (Pd, Ru, Rh, and Pt) that are rare and expensive. As indicated by equations 1-4, the activation of small molecules like N\textsubscript{2}, O\textsubscript{2}, H\textsubscript{2}, and CO\textsubscript{2} is often a multielectron process.

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{N}_2 + 6\text{H}^+ + 6e^- & \rightarrow \text{NH}_3 \quad \text{equation 1} \\
\text{O}_2 + 4\text{H}^+ + 4e^- & \rightarrow 2\text{H}_2\text{O} \quad \text{equation 2} \\
\text{H}_2 & \rightarrow 2\text{H}^+ + 2e^- \quad \text{equation 3} \\
\text{CO}_2 + 2\text{H}^+ + 2e^- & \rightarrow \text{CO} + \text{H}_2\text{O} \quad \text{equation 4}
\end{align*}
\]

Since first-row transition metal ions are best suited for one-electron transfers, nature requires large and complex polynuclear metal clusters to carry out these transformations. Examples include the FeMo cofactor (FeMoCo) of nitrogenase, the oxygen-evolving complex (OEC) of photosystem II, the H-cluster of [FeFe]-hydrogenase, and the C-cluster of carbon monoxide dehydrogenase (CODH). The elaborate structures of the bioclusters are difficult to replicate in synthetic models.

One strategy for generating easily-synthesized complexes capable of multielectron catalysis involves the use of redox-active (or “non-innocent”) ligands that
have the ability to store and release electrons over the course of the catalytic cycle. The research groups of Heyduk, Soper, and Chirik have pioneered the utilization of redox-active ligands in the activation of small molecules. Heyduk and coworkers have paired redox-active ligands with d⁰ metal ions (e.g., Zr⁴⁺ and Ti⁴⁺) to confer late-transition-metal reactivity upon complexes containing early transition metals.²⁷⁴-²⁷⁷ Soper and coworkers discovered that redox-active aminophenol-derived ligands can be used to bring about palladium-like organometallic oxidative addition and reductive elimination reactions at square planar later first row metal centers.²⁷⁸ They also demonstrated how the ability of redox-active ligands to undergo reversible one-electron transfer can be used to bring about bimetallic oxygen homolysis.²⁷⁹,²⁸⁰ Similarly, Chirik and coworkers have had great success in utilizing the redox-active ligand bis(imino)pyridine to perform N₂ and C–H activation reactions at Fe, Mn, and Co centers.²⁸¹,²⁸²

In chapter 5, we described the synthesis and coordination chemistry of a redox-active ligand (L^{N3O2}) containing “fused” pincer-type coordination sites (Shown as Scheme 6.1). In such “fused” ligands, the two pincer coordination pockets share one of the donor arms, which then serves as the single bridge between the metal centers. Short intermetallic distances can be achieved through this binding mode.²⁸³ Another advantage of this framework is the flexibility which permits the attachment of redox-active auxiliary ligands, such as 2,2'-bipyridine, and small molecules like O₂. However, the bis(pincer) ligand L^{N3O2} framework suffers from two major limitations: (i) the bis(pincer) ligand
L\textsuperscript{N3O2} framework can only serve as an electron donor, and (ii) all donor atoms (three N and two phenolate O) are relatively “hard”, making it difficult to access to the low oxidation states necessary for electrocatalytic reductions.

On the other hand, the preparation of ligands with ‘softer’ phosphorous or sulfur donors would likely cause dramatic changes in the redox properties of transition metal ions. Indeed, a classic type of pincer ligand, popularized by Ozerov and coworkers, features a central diarylamido unit with two flanking phosphine arms (PNP pincers).\textsuperscript{188,200,209,218,260,272} In addition, Peters and coworkers have recently reported N\textsubscript{2} activation at low-valent diiron complexes that feature tripodal thiolate- and phosphine-based ligands.\textsuperscript{284}

With the goal of preparing noninnocent ligands with “softer” donors, we have designed and synthesized pro-ligand HLL\textsubscript{N5} and HLL\textsubscript{N3P2} as analogues of the “fused” pincer-type ligand described in Chapter 5.\textsuperscript{283} The structures of these ligands are provided in Scheme 6.1. This chapter presents the ligand syntheses and describes the nature of their coordination to different metal ions. Interestingly, neither the L\textsuperscript{N5} - or L\textsuperscript{N3P2}-based complexes replicate the unique (bis)pincer geometries of the L\textsuperscript{N3O2} complexes. Instead, the L\textsuperscript{N3P2} framework gives rise to only mononuclear complexes, while two L\textsuperscript{N5} ligands are involved in the formation of bimetallic complexes. Unfortunately, the L\textsuperscript{N5} ligand is also plagued by side-reactions that limit its overall utility.
Scheme 6.1 The structures of pro-ligands ${HL}^{N5}$, ${HL}^{N3P2}$ and ${H_3L}^{N3O2}$.

6.2 Experimental

**Materials and Physical Methods.** All reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received unless otherwise noted. Acetonitrile (MeCN) and dichloromethane (DCM) were purified and dried using a Vacuum Atmospheres solvent purification system. Compounds were characterized and studied using IR, NMR, UV-Vis and X-ray diffraction. Infrared spectra were measured as a powder on a Thermo Fisher Scientific Nicolet iS5 FT-IR spectrometer with an iD3 ATR accessory, or as KBr pellets using a Nicolet Magna-IR 560 spectrometer. NMR spectra were collected at room temperature with a Varian 400 or 300 MHz spectrometer. UV-Vis spectra were collected with an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrometer.

**Crystallographic Studies.** The X-ray diffraction data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova kappa-diffractometer equipped with dual microfocus Cu/Mo X-ray sources, X-ray mirror optics, Atlas CCD detector and a low-
temperature Cryojet device. The data were processed with CrysAlisPro program package (Oxford Diffraction Ltd., 2010) typically using a numerical Gaussian absorption correction (based on the real shape of the crystal) followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. The structures were solved using the SHELXS program and refined with the SHELXL program within the Olex2 crystallographic package. All computations were performed on an Intel PC computer with Windows 7 OS. Some structures contain disorder that was detected in difference Fourier syntheses of electron density and accounted for using capabilities of the SHELX package. In most cases, hydrogen atoms were localized in difference syntheses of electron density but were refined using appropriate geometric restrictions on the corresponding bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating model (torsion angles of methyl hydrogens were optimized to better fit the residual electron density).

**Pro-Ligand HLN**

A 100 mL round-bottom flask equipped with a stir bar was charged with bis(2-amino-4-methylphenyl)amine (454 mg, 2 mmol, 1 equiv), 2-quinolinecarboxyldehyde (629 mg, 4 mmol, 2 equiv), 4 Å molecular sieve, and 30 mL of dry toluene. The solution was stirred overnight at 90 °C under nitrogen gas atmosphere. The reaction was
monitored with TLC. The solution turned to deep red color as the reaction progressed. Upon completion, the reaction mixture was filtered to remove the molecular sieves, and the toluene was evaporated under vacuum. The deep red residue was redissolved in 5 mL of diethyl ether. Removal of the ether yields a deep red powder (896 mg, 1.77 mmol, 88.6% yield) with 90% purity. This compound was used in metalation reactions without further purification. $^1$H NMR (300 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 2.35 (s, 6H), 6.64 (s, 2H), 7.13 (d, $J = 8.0$ Hz, 2H), 7.21 (s, 2H), 7.56 – 7.48 (m, 4H), 7.63 (m, 4H), 7.75 (m, 2H), 8.16 (d, $J = 8.2$ Hz, 2H), 8.28 (t, $J = 9.2$ Hz, 2H), 8.91 (s, 2H).

2-(2-bromophenyl)-1,3-dioxolane

This procedure was adapted from previously published reports.$^{285}$ 2-Bromobenzaldehyde (5.84 mL, 50 mmol, 1.0 eq.), ethylene glycol (4.18 mL, 75 mmol, 1.5 eq.) and $p$-toluenesulfonic acid (63 mg) were dissolved in toluene (100 mL) and refluxed while the evolved water was collected in a Dean-Stark trap. After water was no longer evolved (overnight), the solution was cooled and washed with a saturated solution of NaHCO$_3$ (40 mL), followed by a saturated solution of NaCl (20 mL). The solution was dried over MgSO$_4$, filtered, concentrated on a rotary evaporator, and then distilled to give 2-(o-bromophenyl)-1,3-dioxolane as a colorless oil (9.4 g, 41 mmol, 82% yield). $^1$H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 4.01-4.08 (m, 4H), 6.10 (s, 1H), 7.22 (m, 1H), 7.34 (m, 1H),
7.56 (dd, J = 8.0, 1.5 Hz, 1H), 7.60 (dd, J = 8.0, 2.0 Hz, 1H). $^{13}$C NMR (100 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$: 65.6, 102.7, 123.0, 127.5, 127.9, 130.7, 133.1, 136.7.

(2-(1,3-dioxolan-2-yl)phenyl)diphenylphosphane

This procedure was adapted from previously published reports.$^{286}$ A solution of 2-(o-bromophenyl)-1,3-dioxolane (4.95 g, 21.6 mmol, 1.0 eq.) in dry THF (100 mL) was cooled to -78 °C and kept under an inert atmosphere. n-Butyllithium in hexanes (9.2 mL, 23 mmol, 1.1 eq.) was slowly added dropwise. After stirring for 2 h at -78 °C, diphenylphosphine chloride (3.99 mL, 21.6 mmol, 1.0 eq.) was added dropwise. The reaction was allowed to warm up to room temperature overnight, before the addition of H$_2$O (100 mL). The organic phase was extracted with Et$_2$O, dried over anhydrous MgSO$_4$, decanted and the solvent removed. The resulting oily liquid was purified by recrystallization from hot EtOH and cooled to -30 °C to afford 2-(o-diphenylphosphinophenyl)-1,3-dioxolane as a waxy white solid (5.3 g, 15.85 mmol, 73.3% yield).

$^1$H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 3.90-4.12 (m, 4H), 6.45 (d, J = 5.0 Hz, 1H), 6.99 (dd, J = 7.5, 5.0 Hz, 1H), 7.23- 7.32 (m, 5H), 7.30-7.35 (m, 6H), 7.4 (m, 1H), 7.7 (m, 1H); $^{13}$C NMR (100MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 65.5, 101.8, 126.6, 128.6, 128.7, 129.4, 133.8, 134.0, 134.2, 136.0, 137.1, 142.1; $^{31}$P NMR (162 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ - 15.86 (s).

2-(diphenylphosphanyl)benzaldehyde
This procedure was adapted from previously published reports. 2-(o-diphenylphosphinophenyl)-1,3-dioxolane (5.3 g, 15.85 mmol, 1.0 eq.) and p-toluenesulfonic acid (200 mg) were dissolved in acetone (100 mL) and refluxed at 70 °C for 8 h. While still warm, H₂O (30 mL) was added and the volume reduced to ~40 mL by solvent evaporation. The resulting mixture was cooled to -30 °C overnight, and the precipitate filtered and dried in vacuo to afford 2-(diphenylphosphino)benzaldehyde as a bright yellow powder (4.12 g, 14.2 mmol, 90% yield). ¹H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl₃) δ 6.96-7.00 (m, 1H), 7.28-7.39 (m, 10H), 7.43-7.56 (m, 2H), 7.98-8.03 (m, 1H), 10.55 (d, J = 5.0 Hz, 1H); ¹³C NMR (100 MHz, CDCl₃) δ 128.7, 128.8, 130.7, 133.7, 133.9, 134.1, 134.2, 136.1, 141.3, 191.7; ³¹P NMR (162 MHz, CDCl₃) δ -11.03 (s).

**Pro-Ligand HL₃P₂.**

A 100 mL round-bottom flask equipped with a stir bar was charged with bis(2-amino-4-methylphenyl)amine (227 mg, 1.0 mmol, 1 equiv), 2-(diphenylphosphino)benzaldehyde (580 mg, 2.0 mmol, 2 equiv), 4 Å molecular sieve, and 30 mL of dry toluene. The solution was stirred overnight at 90 °C under nitrogen gas atmosphere. As the reaction progressed, the solution turned to a deep red color. The
reaction was monitored with TLC. Once the reaction was complete, the mixture was cooled to room temperature, filtered to remove the molecular sieve, and the toluene was evaporated under vacuum. The deep red residue was redissolved in 5 mL ether, filtered, the ether was removed to yield a deep red powder as product (632 mg, 0.83 mmol, 83% yield). This compound was used for metalation reactions without further purification. $^1$H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 2.22 (s, 6H), 6.92 (d, $J = 6.4$ Hz, 4H), 7.21 – 7.07 (m, 8H), 7.38 – 7.30 (m, 22H), 8.74 (d, $J = 12.0$ Hz, 2H), 9.16 (s, 1H). $^{13}$C NMR (101 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 20.66, 114.60, 118.39, 127.67, 128.69, 128.76, 128.88, 128.92, 129.01, 129.10, 130.61, 133.26, 134.04, 134.24, 135.56, 136.10, 136.20, 139.38, 156.08, 156.33. $^{31}$P NMR (162 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ -13.64.

**Complex Synthesis**

$[\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})](\text{ClO}_4)$. To a 25 mL flask were added the ligand $\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}}$ (77.1 mg, 0.1 mmol), and Co(ClO$_4$)$_2$·6H$_2$O (73.2 mg, 0.2 mmol, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of MeCN:CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (5 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of NEt$_3$ (14 $\mu$L, 0.1 mmol, 1.0 eq.) caused the solution to turn to a deep brown color. The mixture was stirred overnight, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with pentane (5 mL) and dried under vacuum. Slow evaporation over the course of a week provided deep red-brown crystals that were collected via filtration. (23 mg, 0.0247 mmol, 24.7% yield). Single
crystals suitable for X-ray diffraction, were grown from a concentrated solution of CH\textsubscript{2}Cl\textsubscript{2} and MeCN in a 1 to 1 ratio.

\[ \text{[Ni(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})](ClO\textsubscript{4})}. \] The procedure was nearly identical to the one used to prepare complex \[ \text{[Co(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})](ClO\textsubscript{4})}; \] the only difference was the replacement of \( \text{Co(ClO}_4\text{)}_2\cdot6\text{H}_2\text{O} \) with \( \text{Ni(ClO}_4\text{)}_2\cdot6\text{H}_2\text{O} \). Slow evaporation over the course of a week provided deep brown color crystals that were collected via filtration. (17 mg, 0.018 mmol, 18\% yield). Single crystals suitable for X-ray diffraction, were grown from a concentrated solution of CH\textsubscript{2}Cl\textsubscript{2} and MeCN in a 1 to 1 ratio.

\[ \text{[Fe(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})](OTf)}. \] The procedure was nearly identical to the one used to prepare complex \[ \text{[Co(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})](ClO\textsubscript{4})}; \] the only difference was the replacement of \( \text{Co(ClO}_4\text{)}_2\cdot6\text{H}_2\text{O} \) with \( \text{Fe(OTf)}_2 \) (19\% yield).

\[ \text{[Zn}_2\text{L\textsuperscript{N5}}\text{][OTf]}_2. \] To a 25 mL flask were added the ligand \( \text{L\textsuperscript{N5}} \) (50.6 mg, 0.1 mmol) and \( \text{Zn(OTf)}_2 \) (72.7 mg, 0.2 mmol, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in MeCN (5 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of \( \text{NEt}_3 \) (14 \( \mu\text{L} \), 0.1 mmol, 1.0 eq.) caused the solution to turn to a deep blueish-brown color. The mixture was stirred overnight, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with pentane (5 mL) and dried under vacuum to produce crude product. Pure product and X-ray quality crystals can be obtained by recrystallization from vapor diffusion of Et\textsubscript{2}O into a concentrated MeCN solution (19 mg, 25.3\% yield).
[Cu$_2$(L$^{N5}$)$_2$][OTf]$_2$. To a 25 mL flask were added the ligand L$^{N5}$ (50.5 mg, 0.100 mmol, 1.0 eq.), and Cu(OTf)$_2$ (72.3 mg, 0.2 mmol, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in dichloromethane (DCM) (5 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of NEt$_3$ (14 µL, 0.1 mmol, 1.0 eq.) caused the solution to turn to a deep brown color. The mixture was stirred overnight, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with pentane (5 mL), dried under vacuum, and dissolved in a 1:1 mixture of CH$_2$Cl$_2$:MeOH (4 mL). Slow evaporation over the course of two days provided dark purple crystals that were collected via filtration, washed with pentane, and dried under vacuum (21 mg, 30% yield). Dark purple crystals, suitable for X-ray diffraction, were grown from slow evaporation of concentrated 1:1 solution of CH$_2$Cl$_2$:MeOH.

[Fe$_2$(L$^{N5**}$)$_2$]Cl$_4$. To a 25 mL flask were added the ligand L$^{N5}$ (50.5 mg, 0.100 mmol, 1.0 eq.), and FeCl$_2$ (25.3 mg, 0.2 mmol, 2.0 eq.). The components were dissolved in dichloromethane (DCM) (5 mL) and stirred for 5 minutes. The addition of NEt$_3$ (14 µL, 0.1 mmol, 1.0 eq.) caused the solution to turn to a deep brown color. The mixture was stirred overnight, filtered through Celite, and the solvent removed under vacuum. The resulting powder was washed with pentane (5 mL), dried under vacuum. Recrystallization from laying pentane into concentrated DCM solution (20 mg, 15% yield). Dark brown crystals, suitable for X-ray diffraction, was grown from the same method.
6.3 Result and discussion

6.3.1 Ligands synthesis

The HL$_{N^5}$ and HL$_{N^3P^2}$ pro-ligands are prepared by the route shown in Scheme 6.2. The syntheses involve condensation of bis(2-amino-4-methylphenyl)amine with two equivalents of either 2-quinoline-aldehyde (in the case of L$_{N^5}$) or 2-(diphenylphosphino)benzaldehyde (in the case of L$_{N^3P^2}$). The presence of 4 Å molecule sieves are required to remove the water generated during the reaction. Both ligands have a deep red color. Based on $^1$H NMR data, the purity of the products is around 90%, and the ligands were used for subsequent metalation reactions without further purification.

![Scheme 6.2 Synthetic routes for ligands L$_{N^5}$ and L$_{N^3P^2}$.](image)

6.3.2 Synthesis and Structure of Complexes [M(L$_{N^3P^2}$)]$^+$ (M = Fe, Co and Ni)

The structural properties of L$_{N^3P^2}$ were initially examined by looking at its coordination to the Co(II) ion. Formation of the desired [Co$_2$(L$_{N^3P^2}$)(bpy)$_2$]$^{3+}$ product
was attempted by addition of Co(ClO$_4$)$_2$•6H$_2$O and 2,2’-bipyridine (bpy) to a dichloromethane (DCM) solution of HL$^{3P2}$. This combination resulted in the immediate formation of a dark red/brown solution. We were able to isolate a brown solid that was recrystallized by vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into an acetonitrile solution of the complex. X-ray diffraction studies, however, indicated that the compound was not the expected analogue of [Co$_2$(L$^{3O2}$)(bpy)$_2$]ClO$_4$. Instead, the structure revealed a mononuclear, five-coordinate cobalt(II) complex bound to a single L$^{3P2}$ ligand (Shown as Figure 6.1).

![Figure 6.1](image)

**Figure 6.1** Thermal ellipsoid plot (50% probability) derived from X-ray structure of [Co(L$^{3P2}$)]ClO$_4$. 
The Co(II) ion has a distorted trigonal bipyramidal geometry with a $\tau$-value of 0.595 (see Table 6.1). The central amido nitrogen donor and two phosphorus atoms occupy the trigonal equatorial plane, while the two imine N-donors are found in the axial positions (see Figure 6.1). Compared to the structure of $[\text{Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4$ (complex 15) presented in Chapter 5, the substitution of phosphine for phenolate donors causes a lengthening of the equatorial bonds: the Co-O bond have an average length of 1.90 Å in 15, while the Co-P bonds in $[\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})]^+$ have an average length of 2.22 Å (As shown in Table 6.1). Unlike $\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}$, the $\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}}$ ligand is able to coordinate in a pentadentate fashion to a single metal center because the C-P and Co-P bonds in $[\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})]^+$ are considerably longer than the corresponding C-O and Co-O bonds in 15. Thus, the $\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}}$ ligand is easily able to “wrap around” a single metal center without introducing excessive strain. The geometry of $[\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})]\text{ClO}_4$ is also stabilized by $\pi$-stacking interactions between a phosphine phenyl ring and the diarylamido unit.

By following the same procedure and substituting Ni(ClO$_4$)$_2$$\cdot$6H$_2$O in place of Co(ClO$_4$)$_2$$\cdot$6H$_2$O, we are able to isolate analogous complex $[\text{Ni}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})](\text{ClO}_4)$. X-ray diffraction studies indicated that the compound adopted the same coordination geometry as Co species (shown as Figure 6.2).

Table 6.1 compares the bond distances and angles of $[\text{Ni}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})]\text{ClO}_4$ and $[\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})]\text{ClO}_4$. The largest difference is bond distances is 0.035 Å, while the largest difference in bond angles is 7º.
Table 6.1 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (°) for the Crystal Structures of [Co(L^{N3P2})ClO_4] and [Ni(L^{N3P2})ClO_4].

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond Distances</th>
<th>[Ni(L^{N3P2})][ClO_4]</th>
<th>[Co(L^{N3P2})][ClO_4]</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M-P1</td>
<td>2.2522(5)</td>
<td>2.2121(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-P2</td>
<td>2.2471(5)</td>
<td>2.2169(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N1</td>
<td>1.8961(16)</td>
<td>1.9258(15)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N2</td>
<td>1.9074(16)</td>
<td>1.9169(15)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-N3</td>
<td>1.9086(16)</td>
<td>1.8652(15)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond Angles</th>
<th>[Ni(L^{N3P2})][ClO_4]</th>
<th>[Co(L^{N3P2})][ClO_4]</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>P2-M-P1</td>
<td>110.49(2)</td>
<td>103.224(19)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-M-P1</td>
<td>92.43(5)</td>
<td>92.12(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-M-P2</td>
<td>95.26(5)</td>
<td>95.85(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-M-N2</td>
<td>167.07(7)</td>
<td>167.24(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N1-M-N3</td>
<td>83.50(7)</td>
<td>83.75(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-M-P1</td>
<td>97.06(5)</td>
<td>98.00(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-M-P2</td>
<td>89.64(5)</td>
<td>89.42(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N2-M-N3</td>
<td>83.81(7)</td>
<td>83.72(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-M-P1</td>
<td>126.13(5)</td>
<td>131.54(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N3-M-P2</td>
<td>123.37(5)</td>
<td>125.24(5)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| τ-value         | 0.683                  | 0.595                  |

Figure 6.2 Thermal ellipsoid plot (30% probability) derived from X-ray structure of [Ni(L^{N3P2})][ClO_4].
The Fe species \([Fe(L^{N3P2})](OTf)\) analogue has been prepared by using \(\text{Fe(OTf)}_2\) as the source of ferrous ion. Attempts to grow single crystals suitable for X-ray diffraction have been unsuccessful to date. However, the UV-Vis spectra and electrochemical properties of \([Fe(L^{N3P2})](OTf)\) have been explored, as described in the next section.

6.3.3 Electrochemical Properties and UV- spectra of \([M(L^{N3P2})]^+\) Complexes.

The electrochemical properties of \([\text{Co}(L^{N3P2})]\text{ClO}_4\) were examined using voltammetric methods in dichloromethane solutions with 0.1 M \((\text{NBu}_4)\text{PF}_6\) as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The reported potentials are relative to the \(\text{Ag/AgCl}\) couple. The cyclic and square-wave voltammograms (CV and SWV) of the complexes, shown in Figure 6.3, reveal three redox features at \(-0.83\) V, \(0.20\) V, and \(1.35\) V. Assignment of these features to either metal- or ligand-based events was assisted by comparison to data collected in Chapter 5 for the dicobalt analogue \([\text{Co}_2(L^{N3O2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\) (15). The quasi-reversible redox couple at \(0.21\) V corresponds to one-electron oxidation of the central diarylamido unit. This redox couple is shifted negatively by 350 mV relative to the corresponding feature in the CV of complex 15. The quasi-reversible redox couple at \(-0.83\) V is assigned to one-electron reduction of \(\text{Co(II)}\) to \(\text{Co(I)}\). This \(\text{Co(II)}\)-based reduction is shifted positively by 200 mV in \([\text{Co}(L^{N3P2})]\text{ClO}_4\) compared to 15, reflecting the switch from hard, negatively-charged phenolates to soft, neutral phosphines. Finally, the quasi-reversible redox couple at 1.37
V corresponds to one-electron oxidation of Co(II) to Co(III). Based on the electrochemical data, we can conclude that the phosphine-containing \( L^{3P2} \) ligand makes it easier to access to low oxidation states and stabilize different oxidation states of Co \( (\text{Co}^{2+}, \text{Co}^+ \text{and Co}^{3+}). \)

**Figure 6.3** Cyclic voltammograms of \([\text{Co}(L^{3P2})][\text{ClO}_4]\) collected in dichloromethane with 0.1 M \((\text{NBu}_4)\text{PF}_6\) as the supporting electrolyte. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms is indicated by the dashed line. All scan rates were 100 mV/s.

Based on the electrochemical results presented above, we sought to generate the one-electron oxidized form of \([\text{Co}(L^{3P2})]\text{ClO}_4\) via chemical means. Treatment of the complex with one equivalent of \( 1' \)-acetylferrocenium \( (\text{AcFc}^+; \text{E} = 0.73 \text{ V vs. Ag/AgCl}) \) in dichloromethane causes the ligand-based absorption band near 500 nm to blue shift and increase in intensity (shown in **Figure 6.4**), indicative of a change in the pi-system of the
\textbf{L}^{N3P2} \textbf{ligand}. Unfortunately, we have not been able to grow X-ray quality crystals of this species.

\textbf{Figure 6.4} Absorption spectra of [Co(\textbf{L}^{N3P2})ClO_4 (black color) and oxidized form (red color) in dicholomethane (conc. = 0.05 mM).

The electrochemical properties of [Ni(\textbf{L}^{N3P2})ClO_4 and [Fe(\textbf{L}^{N3P2})](OTf) were examined using voltammetric methods in dichloromethane solutions with 0.1 M (NBu_4)PF_6 as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The reported potentials are relative to the Ag/AgCl couple. The cyclic and square-wave voltammograms (CV and SWV) of the complexes are shown in \textbf{Figure 6.5}. For [Ni(\textbf{L}^{N3P2})ClO_4, the quasi-reversible redox couple at 0.45 V corresponds to one-electron oxidation of the central diarylamido unit. The redox couples at 1.24 and -0.64 V arise from oxidation and reduction, respectively, of the Ni(II) center. The weaker redox feature
at -0.04 V does not appear in the initial scan; we therefore assigned this feature to a decomposed species that arises after first reduction scan.

**Figure 6.5** Cyclic voltammograms of (top) \([\text{Ni}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})][\text{ClO}_4]\) and (bottom) \([\text{Fe}(\text{L}^{\text{N3P2}})](\text{OTf})\) collected in DCM with 0.1 M (NBu$_4$)PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms is indicated by the dashed line. All scan rates were 100 mV/s.
For [Fe(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})(OTf)], the quasi-reversible redox couple at 0.54 V corresponds to one-electron oxidation of the central diarylamido unit. The reduction potential on the central diarylamido unit is strongly dependent on metal ion identity, following the order of Co (0.21 V) < Ni (0.45 V) < Fe (0.54 V). The redox couples at 1.05 and -0.91 V are correspond to oxidation and reduction, respectively, of the Fe(II) ion.

Attempts to chemically generate the one-electron oxidized form of [Fe(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})(OTf)] were carried out by treatment of the complex with one equivalent of 1′-acetylferrrocenium (\textsuperscript{Ac}Fe\textsuperscript{+}; E=0.73 V vs. Ag/AgCl) in DCM. This causes the ligand-based absorption band near 580 nm to blue shift to 550 nm and increase in intensity, while the band near 420 and 800 nm decrease in intensity (shown in Figure 6.6), indicative of a change in the pi-system of the L\textsuperscript{N3P2} ligand. Unfortunately, we have not been able to grow X-ray quality crystals of this species.

![Figure 6.6](image.png)

**Figure 6.6** Absorption spectra of [Fe(L\textsuperscript{N3P2})(OTf)] (black color) and oxidized form (red color) in dicholomethane (conc. = 0.05 mM).
6.3.4 Complex [Zn$_2$(L$^\text{N5}$)$_2$][OTf]$_2$

For the metalation of L$^\text{N5}$, we initially attempted the reaction of two equivalents of Zn(OTf)$_2$ and 2,2’-bipyridine (bpy) with one equivalent of L$^\text{N5}$ in CH$_2$Cl$_2$. This combination resulted in the immediate formation of a dark red/brown solution. Deep brown crystals were obtained by vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into an acetonitrile solution of the complex. The structurally characterized complex, shown in Figure 6.7, features two helically-shaped L$^\text{N5}$ ligands chelated to two Zn(II) ions each. The central amido group acts as a bridge between the Zn centers. The six-coordinate Zn(II) ions exist in distorted octahedral geometries. The X-ray structure reveals $\pi$-stacking interactions between a diarylamido ring and the quinoline of the opposite ligand.

![Figure 6.7 Thermal ellipsoid plot (30% probability) derived from X-ray structure of [Zn$_2$(L$^\text{N5}$)$_2$][OTf]$_2$.](image-url)
This structure of [\(\text{Zn}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}5})_2\text{(OTf)}_2\)] confirmed that we have indeed created the \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5}\) ligand. In addition, the \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5}\) ligand can bind in the “fused” bis-pincer fashion first reported for the \(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2}\) ligand in Chapter 5. However, the coordinative saturation of the Zn(II) centers makes it impossible to bind redox-active auxiliary ligands or small molecules like \(\text{O}_2\) or \(\text{H}^+\).

6.3.5 Complex \([\text{Cu(I)}_2\text{L}^{\text{N}5'}_2]\text{[OTf]}_2\)

Metalation of the \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5}\) ligand was also attempted via reaction with Cu(OTf)\(_2\) and 2,2’-bipyridine in CH\(_2\)Cl\(_2\). This reaction was completed in the glovebox and stirred overnight. After workup of the reaction, brown crystal were isolated by vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into an acetonitrile solution of the complex. X-ray crystallographic analysis revealed that a side reaction has occurred during the reaction to yield the dicopper(I) structure shown in Figure 6.8. The \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5}\) ligand has undergone an oxidative cyclization to yield the tetradentate \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5'}\) ligand, as illustrated in Scheme 6.3. The two-electron oxidation of the ligand is coupled to reduction of the Cu(II) centers to Cu(I). Each Cu(I) ion is bound to two \(\text{L}^{\text{N}5'}\) ligands to give a distorted tetrahedral geometry. The antiparallel and \(\pi\)-stacked benzimidazole groups are separated by 3.4 Å.
Figure 6.8 Thermal ellipsoid plot (30% probability) derived from X-ray structure of [Cu(I)L^{N5'}][OTf].

Scheme 6.3 The oxidative cyclization of L^{N5} to yield L^{N5'}

The electrochemical properties of [Cu_2(L^{N5'})_2](OTf) were studied by voltammetric methods in CH_2Cl_2 solutions with 0.1 M (NBu_4)PF_6 as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The reported potentials are relative to the Ag/AgCl reference. The cyclic and square-wave voltammograms (CV and SWV) of the complexes are shown in Figure 6.9. The cyclic voltammogram displays a quasi-
reversible redox couple at 0.9 V that corresponds to oxidation of Cu$^+$ to Cu$^{2+}$. The two quasi-reversible redox couples at -0.88 and -0.98 V, by corresponds to sequential reduction of the two ‘non-innocent’ imine-quinoline chelates.

![Cyclic voltammograms](image)

**Figure 6.9** Cyclic voltammograms of [Cu$_2$(L$^{N5'}$)$_2$](OTf)$_2$ collected in dichloromethane with 0.1 M (NBu$_4$)PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte. The corresponding square-wave voltammogram is indicated by the dashed line. All scan rates were 100 mV/s.

### 6.3.6 Complex Fe$_2$(L$^{N5''}$)$_2$Cl$_4$

We then explored the reaction of L$^{N5}$ with FeCl$_2$ in the presence of base (NEt$_3$) in a solution of CH$_2$Cl$_2$. This reaction was performed in a glovebox and stirred overnight, and the crude product was recrystallized by vapor diffusion of diethyl ether into an acetonitrile solution of the complex. The resulting brown crystals were analyzed with X-ray diffraction. The resulting structure revealed another type of L$^{N5}$ side reaction, as illustrated in Scheme 6.4. In this case, a cyclization occurs between the central amido
group and one ligand arm to generate a benzimidazole unit, while the other imine group is reduced due to net transfer of H₂. Thus, the rearrangement of \( L^{N5} \) to \( L^{N5''} \) does not involve oxidation (or reduction) of the compound.

**Scheme 6.4** Illustration of second side reaction on ligand \( L^{N5} \)

This centrosymmetric complex \([\text{Fe}_2(\text{L}^{N5''})_2\text{Cl}_4]\) contains two iron(II) centers bridged by two chloride anions to yield a \([\text{Fe}_2(\mu-\text{Cl})_2]\) diamond core. The five-coordinate Fe(II) ions are also bound to a terminal chloride and a bidentate \( L^{N5''} \) ligand coordinating via its benzimidazole and quinoline donors. The coordination geometry is distorted trigonal bipyramidal (\( \tau = 0.62 \)). The other “dangling” arm of the \( L^{N5''} \) ligand does not bind to iron.
Figure 6.10 Thermal ellipsoid plot (30% probability) derived from X-ray structure of \( \text{Fe}_2(L^{N^5})_2\text{Cl}_4 \).

### 6.4 Conclusion

The crystal structures shown in **Figure 6.1** and **Figure 6.7**, provide clear evidence that the \( L^{N3P2} \) and \( L^{N5} \) ligands were successfully synthesized. However, ligand \( L^{N3P2} \) prefers to form mononuclear complexes, and does not adopt the dinucleating mode of ligand \( L^{N3O2} \). Based on electrochemistry data obtained for \([\text{Co}(L^{N3P2})]\text{ClO}_4\), inclusion of a “softer” phosphine donor aids in the stabilization of different Co oxidation states (\( \text{Co}^+ \), \( \text{Co}^{2+} \) and \( \text{Co}^{3+} \)).

As for the ligand \( L^{N5} \) framework, it can coordinate two metal ions in the manner of a “fused” (bis)pincer coordination site. However, as it carries less steric bulk than the \( L^{N3O2} \) ligand, two \( L^{N5} \) ligands are capable of binding to the same dimetallic unit, thereby giving rise to saturated, six-coordinate M(II) centers that are likely unreactive towards small molecules. In addition, \( L^{N5} \) has an unfortunate tendency to undergo side-reactions.
in the presence of metal ions, yielding the $\text{L}^{N5'}$ and $\text{L}^{N5''}$ derivatives that fail to generate the desired complexes.
Table 6.2 Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Co(LN³P²)ClO₄</th>
<th>Ni(LN³P²)ClO₄</th>
<th>[Cu(I)₂(LN⁵⁺)₂][OTf]₂</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Empirical formula</strong></td>
<td>C₅₂H₄₂N₃O₄P₂ClCo</td>
<td>C₅₂H₄₂N₃O₄P₂ClNi</td>
<td>C₇₀H₅₀Cu₂F₆N₁₀O₆S₂</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Formula weight</strong></td>
<td>929.21</td>
<td>928.99</td>
<td>1432.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Crystal system</strong></td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Space group</strong></td>
<td>P2₁/n</td>
<td>P2₁/n</td>
<td>P-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>a [Å]</strong></td>
<td>12.07182(18)</td>
<td>12.16598(15)</td>
<td>14.3256(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b [Å]</strong></td>
<td>23.8546(4)</td>
<td>23.8161(3)</td>
<td>14.6384(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>c [Å]</strong></td>
<td>15.0088(2)</td>
<td>14.9330(2)</td>
<td>17.2483(3)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>α [°]</strong></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>88.3828(17)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>β [°]</strong></td>
<td>95.9504(14)</td>
<td>96.4537(13)</td>
<td>84.2646(16)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>γ [°]</strong></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>70.7256(19)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Volume [Å³]</strong></td>
<td>4298.78(11)</td>
<td>4299.36(10)</td>
<td>3397.16(12)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Z</strong></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ρ calc [g/cm³]</strong></td>
<td>1.436</td>
<td>1.435</td>
<td>1.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>λ (Å)</strong></td>
<td>MoKα (λ = 0.71073)</td>
<td>CuKα (λ = 1.54184)</td>
<td>MoKα (λ = 0.71073)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>μ [mm⁻¹]</strong></td>
<td>0.588</td>
<td>2.344</td>
<td>0.763</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Θ range [°]</strong></td>
<td>5.7 to 58.9</td>
<td>7.02 to 147.8</td>
<td>5.56 to 59.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Reflections collected</strong></td>
<td>49015</td>
<td>58992</td>
<td>76507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Independent reflections (R_{int})</strong></td>
<td>10788 [R_{int} = 0.0402, R_{sigma} = 0.0383]</td>
<td>8523 [R_{int} = 0.1032, R_{sigma} = 0.0488]</td>
<td>17234 [R_{int} = 0.0320, R_{sigma} = 0.0291]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Data/restraints/parameters</strong></td>
<td>10788/0/570</td>
<td>8523/0/570</td>
<td>17234/0/869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Goodness-of-fit on F²</strong></td>
<td>1.045</td>
<td>1.051</td>
<td>1.104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>R₁/wR₂ indexes [I &gt;2σ(I)]</strong></td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0378, wR₂ = 0.0832</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0381, wR₂ = 0.0817</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0486, wR₂ = 0.1426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>R₁/wR₂ indexes [all data]</strong></td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0547, wR₂ = 0.0919</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0495, wR₂ = 0.0881</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0615, wR₂ = 0.1512</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 6.2 (continued). Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>[Zn₂(L^{N5})₂][OTf]₂</th>
<th>Fe₂(L^{N5''})₂Cl₄</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Empirical formula</td>
<td>C₇₄H₆₂F₆N₁₀O₇S₂Zn₂</td>
<td>C₇₀H₅₈Cl₈Fe₂N₁₀</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formula weight</td>
<td>1512.2</td>
<td>1434.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal system</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
<td>triclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Space group</td>
<td>P-1</td>
<td>P-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a [Å]</td>
<td>14.8735(5)</td>
<td>12.2112(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b [Å]</td>
<td>16.3143(5)</td>
<td>12.2538(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c [Å]</td>
<td>17.0799(6)</td>
<td>12.6667(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α [°]</td>
<td>78.283(3)</td>
<td>68.738(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β [°]</td>
<td>83.714(3)</td>
<td>74.788(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ [°]</td>
<td>62.890(3)</td>
<td>89.919(4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volume [Å³]</td>
<td>3611.6(2)</td>
<td>1695.17(14)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ρ&lt;sub&gt;calc&lt;/sub&gt; [g/cm³]</td>
<td>1.391</td>
<td>1.405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ (Å)</td>
<td>CuKα (λ = 1.54184)</td>
<td>CuKα (λ = 1.54184)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ [mm⁻¹]</td>
<td>1.997</td>
<td>6.724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Θ range [°]</td>
<td>6.18 to 147.34</td>
<td>7.54 to 148.24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflections collected</td>
<td>51503</td>
<td>18375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Independent reflections</td>
<td>13307 [R&lt;sub&gt;int&lt;/sub&gt; = 0.0584, R&lt;sub&gt;sigma&lt;/sub&gt; = 0.0361]</td>
<td>6702 [R&lt;sub&gt;int&lt;/sub&gt; = 0.0356, R&lt;sub&gt;sigma&lt;/sub&gt; = 0.0374]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Data/restraints/parameters</td>
<td>13307/38/983</td>
<td>6702/0/408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodness-of-fit on F²</td>
<td>1.064</td>
<td>1.114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R₁/wR₂ indexes [I &gt;2σ(l)]</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0739, wR₂ = 0.2031</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0754, wR₂ = 0.2183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R₁/wR₂ indexes [all data]</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0877, wR₂ = 0.2134</td>
<td>R₁ = 0.0871, wR₂ = 0.2316</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Chapter 7

Electrocatalytic Activity of the Bimetallic Cobalt Complex

[Co$_2$(L$^{N3O2}$)(bpy)$_2$]ClO$_4$ Towards Proton Reduction and Water Oxidation

Abstract: In this chapter, the ability of [Co$_2$(L$^{N3O2}$)(bpy)$_2$]ClO$_4$ to serve as an electrocatalyst for proton reduction and water oxidation was investigated. Based on bulk electrolysis experiment, this dicobalt(II) complex is an efficient proton reduction catalyst with high turnover frequency (TON$\cdot$h$^{-1}$) of 24.7 and faradaic efficiency of 86%. The title complex is also capable of catalyzing water oxidation with a turnover frequency (TON$\cdot$h$^{-1}$) of 32 and a faradaic efficiency of 91%. Proposed mechanisms to explain catalytic process has been described.

These studies were performed in collaboration with the laboratory of Prof. Claudio Verani at Wayne State University (Detroit, MI).
7.1 Introduction

Projections of global energy needs for sustainable development suggest a nearly 50% increase by 2030. Until now, world energy consumption is mainly supplied by non-renewable fossil fuels, which will be depleted within the next hundred years, and also lead to an increase in atmospheric CO\textsubscript{2} levels resulting in ‘greenhouse effects’ on global climate. Although energy supplied by renewable resources has increased in recent years, a clean and abundant source of energy that can significantly reduce fossil fuel consumption has not yet been realized. Therefore, there is a demand to develop renewable energy sources to overcome the deficiency of fossil fuels.

Hydrogen gas (H\textsubscript{2}) is expected to be a suitable energy source to replace fossil fuels. The oxidation of hydrogen, by either fuel cell or combustion, yields water as its only product, making it environmentally benign in energy conversion. Furthermore, hydrogen gas is a renewable energy carrier when it is generated from renewable sources of electricity, such as solar, wind, or hydroelectric power. Therefore, splitting water into hydrogen and oxygen is one of the most attractive topics for sustainable energy production. During the last two decades, there has been significant progress in developing first-row transition metal catalysts in place of rare noble metal catalysts for proton reduction to hydrogen.
Another key challenges to water splitting is the development of efficient catalysts for the water oxidation half-reaction that exhibit low overpotentials, good stability, and high turnover rates. Discovering efficient catalysts for the water oxidation reaction has attracted the attention of numerous chemists in recent years. The major improvements in the properties of these catalysts include reducing overpotentials, increasing catalyst durability, and using earth-abundant elements.

With the goal of developing suitable electrocatalysts for water splitting processes, we have sought to prepare bimetallic complexes that incorporate “noninnocent” (redox-active) ligands. The ability to perform multiple electron transfers is critical for synthetic catalysts involved in small-molecule activation, such as the reduction of protons and oxidation of water. Based on the cyclic and square-wave voltammogram data reported in Chapter 5, bpy-containing complexes like [Co₂(L²O²)(bpy)]ClO₄ (15) exhibit six redox couples over a range of 3.0 V that arise from both metal- and ligand-based events. Redox-active ligands, like bpy and L²O², can therefore serve as electron reservoirs for multielectron transformations.

In this chapter, we describe our efforts to characterize the electrocatalytic activity of [Co₂(L²O²)(bpy)]ClO₄ for H₂ generation under weakly acidic conditions. This dicobalt(II) complex proved to be an efficient proton reduction catalyst with a high turnover frequency (TOF) of 24.7 turnovers per hour (TON·h⁻¹) and a Faradaic efficiency of 86% (Faradaic efficiency: the ratio of the actual mass of a substance produced from an
electrolyte process by the passage of current to the theoretical mass produced according to Faraday's law). To determine whether the dinuclear structure of complex 15 is critical to the catalytic mechanism, a monocobalt(II) analogue (18) was prepared and its performance under identical conditions was examined. In addition, we explored the catalytic activity of complex 15 towards water oxidation; preliminary data measured a TOF of 32.2 TON•h⁻¹ and Faradaic efficiency of 91% during the catalytic process. Possible catalytic mechanisms are currently under investigation using computational methods.
7.2 Experimental

**Materials and Physical Methods.** All reagents and solvents were purchased from commercial sources and used as received unless otherwise noted. Acetonitrile (MeCN), dichloromethane (DCM), and tetrahydrofuran (THF) were purified and dried using a Vacuum Atmospheres solvent purification system. Compounds were characterized and studied using elemental analysis, IR, NMR, UV-Vis and X-ray diffraction. Elemental analyses were performed at Midwest Microlab, LLC in Indianapolis, Indiana. Infrared spectra were measured as a powder on a Thermo Fisher Scientific Nicolet iS5 FT-IR spectrometer with an iD3 ATR accessory, or as KBr pellets using a Nicolet Magna-IR 560 spectrometer. NMR spectra were collected at room temperature with a Varian 400 MHz and 300 MHz spectrometer. UV-Vis spectra were collected with an Agilent 8453 diode array spectrometer.

**N-(2,4-dinitrophenyl)-2,4,6-trimethylaniline**

![Chemical Structure]

This procedure was adapted from previously published reports. A round-bottom flask equipped with a stir bar was charged with a mixture of 1-chloro-2,4-dinitrobenzene (2.0 g; 10 mmol), 2,4,6-trimethylaniline (3.5 mL, 25 mmol) and potassium carbonate (2.76 g, 20 mmol). The mixture was heated to 140 °C and stirred overnight, which lead
to a bright yellow mixture. The mixture was cooled to room temperature and washed with hexane to remove excess 2,4,6-trimethylaniline. The residue was dissolved in 30 mL of water, then extracted three times with 50 mL of dichloromethane (DCM). The solvent was removed under vacuum to yield a bright orange powder as pure product (1.26 g, 4.2 mmol, 42 % yield). $^1$H NMR (300 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 2.15 (s, 6H), 2.35 (s, 3H), 6.48 (d, J = 9.5 Hz, 1H, ArH), 7.03 (s, 2H, ArH), 8.11 (d, J = 9.5 Hz, 1H, ArH) 9.20 (s, 1H, ArH), 9.57 (s, 1H, NH). $^{13}$C NMR (75 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$: 18.24, 21.27, 115.60, 124.53, 130.08, 130.49, 130.61, 131.29, 135.97, 137.20, 138.88, 148.21.

**N-(2-amino-4-nitrophenyl)-2,4,6-trimethylaniline**

This procedure was adapted from previously published reports.$^{317}$ 0.6 g (2.0 mmol) of N-(2,4-dinitrophenyl)-2,4,6-trimethylaniline were introduced into a 100 mL flask fitted with a stir bar and reflux condenser. NaHCO$_3$ (0.42 g, 5.0 mmol) was dissolved into 10 mL of CH$_3$OH at high temperature and then added to the flask. A 33% solution of Na$_2$S solution (3.0 mL, 10 mmol of Na$_2$S) were added dropwise over the course of 10 mins while stirring. The whole mixture was refluxed for 4 hours. At the end of this period the reaction was poured into 100 mL of water. The mixture was cooled and the resulting precipitate was filtered and dried, yielding a deep red powder as pure product (0.369 g, 1.36 mmol, 68% yield). $^1$H NMR (300 MHz, CDCl$_3$) $\delta$ 2.12 (s, 6H),
2.32 (s, 3H), 3.58 (s, 2H, NH₂), 5.56 (s, 1H, NH), 6.11 (d, J = 8.6 Hz, 1H, ArH), 6.97 (s, 2H, ArH), 7.66 (d, J = 8.6 Hz, 1H, ArH), 7.71 (s, 1H, ArH).

Proligand H₂Lₙ₂O

To a solution of N-mesityl-4-nitrobenzene-1,2-diamine (271 mg, 1.0 mmol, 1.0 eq.) in MeOH (30 mL) was added 3,5-di-tert-butyl-2-hydroxybenzaldehyde (234 mg, 1.0 mmol, 1.0 eq.) and p-toluenesulfonic acid (20 mg, 0.1 mmol, 0.1 eq.). The mixture was heated overnight at 60 °C under an inert atmosphere, giving rise to a bright yellow precipitate. The yellow solid was collected by filtration and dried under vacuum to yield pure H₂Lₙ₂O as a yellow powder (0.45 g, 0.93 mmol, 93% yield). ¹H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl₃) δ: 1.36 (s, 9H), 1.46 (s, 9H), 2.18 (s, 6H), 2.34 (s, 3H), 6.21 (d, J = 9.0 Hz, 1H, ArH), 6.42 (s, 1H, ArH), 7.00 (s, 2H, ArH), 7.35 (d, J = 2.4 Hz, 1H, ArH), 7.53 (d, J = 2.4 Hz, 1H, ArH), 7.96 (d, J = 9.0 Hz, 1H, ArH), 8.04 (s, 1H, ArH), 8.85 (s, 1H, N=C-H), 12.76 (s, 1H, O-H). ¹³C NMR (101 MHz, cdcl₃) δ: 18.13, 21.00, 29.40, 30.96, 31.42, 34.27, 35.14, 104.97, 109.95, 114.37, 118.32, 124.52, 127.59, 129.30, 129.54, 132.88, 134.26, 136.45, 137.21, 137.52, 138.39, 141.51, 146.49, 157.99, 165.95.
[Co(LN2O)(bpy)] (18)

Pro-ligand H2LN2O (48.7 mg, 0.100 mmol), bpy (15.6 mg, 1.0 eq.), and Co(ClO4)2·6H2O (36.6 mg, 1.0 eq.) were added to a 25 mL flask containing 5 mL of DCM and MeCN in a 1:1 ratio. After stirring for 5 minutes, NEt3 (28 µL, 2.0 eq.) was added, causing the solution to turn from brown to reddish brown. The mixture was stirred for two hours and then filtered through Celite. Removal of solvent under vacuum produced a reddish brown powder as the crude product. Pure product and X-ray-quality crystals were obtained by laying with a concentrated DCM solution with pentane. Yield = 25 mg (35.7%). UV-vis [λmax, nm (ε, M⁻¹cm⁻¹) in MeCN]: 340 (21,000), 410 (13,000), 503 (11,500). FTIR (cm⁻¹; solid): 2956 (m), 2901 (w), 2859 (w), 1576 (m), 1516 (m), 1495 (m), 1459 (m), 1422 (m), 1383 (s), 1241 (s). ¹H NMR (400 MHz, CDCl3) δ -1.13 (1H), 0.88 (3H), 1.99 (9H), 3.26 (6H), 3.67 (9H), 7.83 (1H), 8.36 (1H), 8.71 (1H), 13.22 (2H), 15.03 (1H), 16.03 (1H), 16.71 (1H), 25.79 (1H), 31.75 (1H). μeff = 1.70 μB (Evans method).

**Acid Titration Experiments.** Various equivalents of acetic acid (AcOH) were added to a solution of [Co2(LN3O2)(bpy)2]ClO4 in MeCN with tetrabutylammonium hexafluorophosphate (TBAPF6) as the supporting electrolyte. The electrochemical cell contained Ag/AgCl as the reference electrode, platinum wire as the auxiliary electrode, and a working electrode. Two types of working electrodes were employed: glassy carbon
and gold amalgam; the latter was prepared by dipping a gold working electrode in mercury for 30 minutes, followed by removal of excess mercury.

**Bulk Electrolysis Experiments (Proton Reduction):** (Note: this work was carried out by our collaborator at Wayne State University). The experiment was carried out in a custom-made airtight H-type cell in the presence of mercury-pool as a working electrode, Ag/AgCl as the reference electrode placed in the same compartment, and Pt-coil as the auxiliary electrode. The Pt coil was placed in the other compartment separated by a frit. Tetrabutylammonium hexafluorophosphate (TBAPF₆) was used as the supporting electrolyte. The main chamber was filled with the electrolyte solution and proton source (TBAPF₆: 1.560 g; AcOH: 0.024 g [0.4 mmol], 20 mL CH₃CN) and the frit-fitted chamber was filled with electrolyte solution (TBAPF₆: 0.390 g; 5 mL CH₃CN). The cell was purged with N₂ gas for 20 minutes followed by sampling head space gas (100μl) to ensure O₂ free environment with GC. Then the solution without catalyst was electrolyzed for three hours at -1.6 V vs. Ag/AgCl.

The head space gas was again injected into the GC in triplicates to record the amount of dihydrogen H₂. The experiment was repeated for the catalyst. The main chamber was filled with electrolyte solution and proton source (TBAPF₆: 1.560 g; AcOH: 0.048 g [0.8 mmol], 20 mL CH₃CN) and the glass-fitted chamber was filled with electrolyte solution (TBAPF₆: 0.390 g; 5 mL CH₃CN). The cell was again purged with N₂ gas for another 20 minutes followed by injection of the catalyst (0.004 mmol)
dissolved in CH$_3$CN. Bulk electrolysis was conducted for another three hours at -1.6 V vs. Ag/AgCl and head space gas (100 μL) was injected into the GC to record the amount of H$_2$ produced. The turnover number was calculated (after background subtraction) as the ratio between moles of H$_2$ produced divided by moles of catalyst. The amount of charge consumed was measured by analysis of the “charge versus time” plot during bulk electrolysis. Faradaic efficiency was calculated from the GC measurements.

**Bulk Electrolysis Experiments (Water Oxidation).** (Note: this work was carried out by our collaborator at Wayne State University). A controlled potential bulk electrolysis experiment was performed at 1.5 V vs Ag/AgCl using a fluorine-doped tin oxide (FTO) plate as the working electrode. A two compartment H-cell separated by a fine frit was used for these experiments. The working compartment of the electrochemical cell contained the FTO working electrode and the Ag/AgCl reference electrode. This compartment was filled with the catalyst (0.2 μmol) in MeCN/borate buffer (1:9 v/v, 0.1 M, pH 8.0). The second compartment of the electrochemical cell contained the platinum wire auxiliary electrode and was filled with MeCN/borate buffer (1:9 v/v, 0.1 M, pH 8.0). Nitrogen was used as an internal standard.

**Crystallographic Studies.** X-ray diffraction data were collected at 100 K with an Oxford Diffraction SuperNova diffractometer equipped with a 135 mm Atlas CCD detector and Cu(Kα) radiation source. The resulting data were processed with the CrysAlis Pro program package (Agilent Technologies, 2011). An absorption correction
was performed on the real crystal shape followed by an empirical multi-scan correction using SCALE3 ABSPACK routine. Structures were solved using the SHELXS program and refined with the SHELXL program\textsuperscript{102} within the Olex2 crystallographic package.\textsuperscript{103} All non-hydrogen atoms were refined with anisotropic displacement parameters. Hydrogen atoms were generally positioned geometrically and refined using appropriate geometric restrictions on bond lengths and bond angles within a riding/rotating model, and the torsion angles of –CH\textsubscript{3} hydrogens were optimized to better fit residual electron density. X-ray crystallographic parameters are provided in Table 7.2.
7.3 Result and discussion

7.3.1 Ligand design and characterization of mononuclear analogue complex

As reported in Chapter 5, the bimetallic cobalt complex \([\text{Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\) (15) structure shows that the \(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}(3-)\) ligand supports a dicobalt(II) unit in which the metal centers are bridged by the N-atom of the diarylamido donor. Each five-coordinate Co(II) center is additionally coordinated by a imine N and phenolate O donor from \(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}},\) in addition to a bidentate 2,2'-bipyridine (bpy) ligand. (Figure 7.1) Based on the cyclic and square-wave voltammograms data, we found six redox couples over a potential range of 3.0 V arising from both metal- and ligand-based events.

Figure 7.1 Structure and CV data (vs. Ag/AgCl reference) of \([\text{Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4\) (15).

In order to examine the catalytic mechanism and elucidate the role of the second metal ion catalytic processes, we have designed and synthesized an analogue of \(\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}\)
capable of supporting a mononuclear cobalt complex. The structure of the pro-ligand, referred to as $\text{H}_2\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$ is shown in Scheme 7.1. Like $\text{L}^{\text{N3O2}}$, the $\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$ framework provides imine, phenolate, and diarylamido donors in a meridional (pincer-like) arrangement, thus allowing for the binding of auxiliary ligands.

Scheme 7.1 Structure (a) and synthesis (b) of the analogue pro-ligand $\text{H}_2\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$.

**Ligand and complex synthesis**

The pro-ligand $\text{H}_2\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$ was prepared by the route shown in Scheme 7.1 and its identity was confirmed by $^1\text{H}$ NMR spectroscopy. The monometallic Co(II) complex was prepared by reaction of $\text{H}_2\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$ with one equivalent of $\text{Co(ClO}_4)_2\cdot6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ in the presence of two equivalents of $\text{NEt}_3$, along with addition of one equivalent of the auxiliary ligand 2,2'-bipyridine (bpy). The resulting complex, [Co($\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}$)(bpy)] (18), is soluble in most organic solvents but insoluble in pentane. Complex 18 possesses a dark reddish-brown color due to an absorption manifold with $\lambda_{\text{max}}$ near 430 nm ($\varepsilon \sim 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{cm}^{-1}$). As
expected, this mononuclear cobalt(II) complex gives rise to $^1$H NMR spectra with broad, paramagnetically shifted peaks. A magnetic moment of $\mu_{\text{eff}} = 1.70 \ \mu_B$ was measured at room temperature using the Evans method. This value nicely matches the spin-only value of 1.73 $\mu_B$ expected for a low-spin Co(II) center with $S = 1/2$ spin.

**Figure 7.2** Thermal ellipsoid plot (50% probability) of the cationic unit in the X-ray structure of [Co($L^{N2O}$)(bpy)] (18). All hydrogen atoms have been omitted for clarity.

...
a square-pyramidal coordination geometry ($\tau$ value = 0.175) with one of pyridyl groups in the axial position. Selected bond distances and angles are provided in Table 7.1, and values for the bimetallic complex $\text{[Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4$ (15) are also indicated for the sake of comparison. Metric parameters for the two complexes (15 and 18) are quite similar, with differences in bond distances less than $\pm 0.04 \text{ Å}$. Simply put, complex 18 is a suitable mononuclear analogue of the bimetallic complex 15.

Table 7.1 Selected Bond Distances (Å) and Angles (°) Obtained from the Crystal Structures of Complexes 15 and 18.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond distances</th>
<th>$\text{[Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(\text{bpy})_2]^+ \ (15)$</th>
<th>$\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N}2\text{O}})(\text{bpy}) \ (18)$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Co1-O1</td>
<td>1.899(2)</td>
<td>1.872(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1-N1</td>
<td>1.889(2)</td>
<td>1.889(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1-N2</td>
<td>1.966(2)</td>
<td>1.926(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1-N4</td>
<td>2.064(2)</td>
<td>2.075(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co1-N5</td>
<td>1.942(2)</td>
<td>1.953(2)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Bond angles |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|
| O1-Co1-N1   | 93.5(2)                                         | 93.9(2)                                         |
| O1-Co1-N2   | 158.4(2)                                        | 156.7(2)                                        |
| O1-Co1-N4   | 84.4(2)                                         | 86.3(2)                                         |
| O1-Co1-N5   | 106.0(2)                                        | 105.8(2)                                        |
| N1-Co1-N2   | 85.0(2)                                         | 84.7(2)                                         |
| N1-Co1-N4   | 91.9(2)                                         | 91.6(2)                                         |
| N1-Co1-N5   | 99.8(2)                                         | 98.1(2)                                         |
| N2-Co1-N4   | 171.8(2)                                        | 172.1(2)                                        |
| N2-Co1-N5   | 95.5(2)                                         | 97.5(2)                                         |
| N4-Co1-N5   | 81.0(2)                                         | 80.8(1)                                         |

$\tau$-value | 0.22                                             | 0.26                                             | 0.18
Electrochemical Studies of \([\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N2O}})(\text{bpy})]\) \((18)\).

Voltammetric methods were used to examine the electrochemical properties of \([\text{Co}(\text{L}^{\text{N2O}})(\text{bpy})]\) \((18)\) in MeCN solutions with 0.1 M \((\text{NBu}_4)\text{PF}_6\) as the supporting electrolyte and scan rates of 100 mV/s. The reported potentials are relative to the Ag/AgCl reference couple. Assignment of these features to either metal- or ligand-based redox events is aided by comparison to data collected for complex \(15\). The cyclic and square-wave voltammograms (CV and SWV) of complex \(18\) (Figure 7.3) reveal two redox features at negative potentials of -1.15, and -1.52 V. The lowest-potential event is quasi-reversible whereas the peak at -1.20 V is irreversible. The lowest-potential feature at -1.52 V corresponds to one-electron reduction of the 2,2’-bipyridine ligand, while the wave at -1.15 V is assigned to one-electron reduction of Co(II) to Co(I). Three events are observed at more positive potentials of -0.02, 0.98, and 1.53 V. The quasi-reversible redox couple near -0.02 V arises from oxidation of the \(\mu\)-\(\text{NAr}_2\) unit of the \(\text{L}^{\text{N2O}}\) ligand, while the features at 0.98 and 1.53 V arise from one-electron oxidation of the Co(II) center and phenolate ligand, respectively (Scheme 7.2).
Figure 7.3 Cyclic voltammograms (solid lines) of mononuclear complex [Co(LN\textsubscript{2}O)(bpy)] (18) collected in MeCN with 0.1 M (NBu\textsubscript{4})PF\textsubscript{6} as the supporting electrolyte. The corresponding square-wave voltammograms are indicated by the dashed lines. All scan rates were 100 mV/s.

Scheme 7.2 Illustration of redox behaviors of [Co(LN\textsubscript{2}O)(bpy)] (18) in MeCN.

7.3.2 Proton Reduction with [Co\textsubscript{2}(L\textsubscript{3}O\textsubscript{2})(bpy)\textsubscript{2}]ClO\textsubscript{4}

We tested the activity of bimetallic cobalt complex towards electrochemical proton reduction in presence of weak acids such as acetic acid (AcOH; pK\textsubscript{a} = 22.3 in MeCN) and 4-tert-butylphenol (pK\textsubscript{a} = 27.5 in MeCN). As shown in Figure 7.4, addition of acetic acid (AcOH) to solutions of [Co\textsubscript{2}(L\textsubscript{3}O\textsubscript{2})(bpy)\textsubscript{2}]ClO\textsubscript{4} (15) (2.0 mM) in CH\textsubscript{3}CN
results in significant current enhancement at potentials lower than \(-1.2\) V, suggestive of electrocatalytic proton reduction. Significantly, the enhanced catalytic wave displays two distinct events at \(-1.4\) and \(-1.65\); these potentials correspond to the putative reduction of the bpy ligands in the absence of acid. Plots of current versus AcOH concentration at potentials of \(-1.4\) and \(-1.62\) V are provided in Figure 7.6. At both potentials, the measured current increases linearly with [AcOH] up to 100 mM (data was not collected at higher acid concentrations). CV data were also obtained under identical conditions but in the absence of \([\text{Co}_2(L^{N3O2})(bpy)]_2\text{ClO}_4\) (15); as indicated in Figure 7.6, there is very little increase in current without the presence of the dicobalt complex, even at high concentrations of AcOH. Current enhancements were also observed for complex 15 in the presence of 4-tert-butylphenol (Figure 7.5). In this case, the onset of current enhancement occurs at a lower potential (-1.5 V) due to the lower acidity of 4-tert-butylphenol compared to AcOH.
Figure 7.4 Cyclic voltammograms (CVs) of 2.0 mM catalyst 15 in MeCN with TBAPF₆ as the supporting electrolyte, Ag/AgCl as the reference electrode, amalgamated gold as the working electrode and platinum as the counter electrode. Acetic acid was used as acid source. Scan rate is 100 mV s⁻¹.

Figure 7.5 Cyclic voltammograms (CVs) of 2.0 mM catalyst 15 in MeCN with TBAPF₆ as the supporting electrolyte, Ag/AgCl as the reference electrode, glassy carbon as the working electrode and platinum as the counter electrode. 4-tert-butylphenol was used as acid source. Scan rate is 100 mV s⁻¹.
**Figure 7.6** *Red dots:* CV current at -1.4 V (top) and -1.62 V (bottom) as a function of [AcOH] for solutions of [Co$_2$(L$^{N3O2}$)(bpy)$_2$]ClO$_4$ (15) (2.0 mM) in CH$_3$CN. *Black triangles:* The corresponding data measured under identical conditions but in the absence of complex 15. All results were obtained using an amalgamated gold working electrode in CH$_3$CN solutions with 0.1 M (NBu$_4$)PF$_6$ as the supporting electrolyte.

A series of two-minute bulk electrolysis experiments (*Figure 7.7a*) were carried out by our collaborator in Prof. Verani’s lab to determine the onset potential for this proton reduction process.$^{298}$ The experiments were run with the catalyst (0.004 mmol, 4.74 mg) dissolved in a solution of acetonitrile (TBAPF$_6$: 1.560 g, 20 mL) with 200 equivalents of acetic acid (AcOH: 0.048 g [0.8 mmol]) at various applied potentials. The graph shows the total charge of bulk electrolysis of the catalyst in the presence of acid.
The charge remained constant until at -1.4 V (vs. Ag/AgCl) when the charge significantly increased with more negative applied potentials until -1.6 V where a maximum charge of 0.45 C was consumed during 2 minutes of electrolysis, with accompanying evolution of a gas, which was confirmed as H₂ by gas chromatography.

Figure 7.7  a) Charge buildup versus time from bulk electrolysis of catalyst under various applied potentials. (Hg pool as working electrode, Pt coil as counter electrode, Ag/AgCl as reference electrode). b) Maximum charge consumed versus applied potential.

When -1.7 V (vs. Ag/AgCl) potential was applied, the charge initially increased but plateaued after the first minute yielding a charge of only 0.35 C in 2 minutes. These results suggest that the amount of charge consumed increased at more negative potential, but the catalyst undergoes transformation at -1.7 V and lower. A plot of charge consumed versus potential applied is shown in Figure 7.7b. The result suggests that the onset potential for catalysis occurs at -1.4 V. In addition, 3-hour bulk electrolysis was
performed at -1.6 V to determine the efficiency of the catalyst at these potentials with 200 equivalents of acid. These results are shown in Figures 7.8.

![Figure 7.8 Charge buildup versus time from bulk-electrolysis at -1.6 V vs. Ag/AgCl, (Hg pool as working electrode, Pt coil as counter electrode, Ag/AgCl as reference electrode).](image)

This bulk electrolysis experiment was carried out with 0.004 mmol (4.74 mg) of catalyst in 20 mL of MeCN, which resulted in the consumption of 76 coulombs of charge within three hours. If we assume the two cobalt centers work together, such that complex 15 only contains one catalytic site, we obtain a turnover number (TON) per molecule of 74.2 and a faradaic efficiency of 86%. The TON was calculated using the expression below:

$$\text{TON} = \frac{[\text{H}_2]}{[\text{Cat}]}$$
However, if each cobalt center is acting as an independent catalyst, such that complex 15 contains two catalytic sites, then the calculated TON is 37.1 for three hours. Based on the bulk electrolysis results, this bimetallic cobalt complex can be judged as good catalyst toward proton reduction by comparing with other reported catalysts.  

In order to prove that our catalyst is robust during the catalytic process, a UV-Visible spectrum was taken before and after bulk electrolysis at -1.6 V (Figure 7.9). The spectrum after electrolysis at -1.6 V showed about 10% decrease based on the band at 450 nm. This decrease can be explained by minimal diffusion of solvent from the auxiliary chamber into the catalytic chamber through the frit separating them during catalysis. Therefore, we can postulate that the identity of the catalyst is maintained during the experiment, and no obvious formation of nanoparticles was observed.

![Figure 7.9](image-url) Comparison of the UV-Visible spectra before and after bulk-electrolysis at -1.6 V vs. Ag/AgCl.
7.3.3 Water Oxidation with $[\text{Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4$

The ability of $[\text{Co}_2(\text{L}^{\text{N}3\text{O}2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4$ (15) to function as an electrocatalyst for water oxidation was investigated in the laboratory of our collaborator, Prof. Claudio Verani. The cyclic voltammograms obtained in MeCN/borate buffer$^{318,319}$ (1:9 v/v, 0.1 M, pH 8) is shown in Figure 7.10 below.

![Cyclic voltammetry of catalyst 15 (red line) in a 0.1M MeCN/borate (1:9) buffer (pH=8), and the buffer alone (black line) at a scan rate of 100 mV/s under Ar atmosphere with an FTO working electrode, a Pt wire as auxiliary electrode and a Ag/AgCl as reference electrode.](image)

**Figure 7.10** Cyclic voltammetry of catalyst 15 (red line) in a 0.1M MeCN/borate (1:9) buffer (pH=8), and the buffer alone (black line) at a scan rate of 100 mV/s under Ar atmosphere with an FTO working electrode, a Pt wire as auxiliary electrode and a Ag/AgCl as reference electrode.

The control sample (borate buffer without the catalyst) exhibits a current enhancement peak of -0.5 mA starting from 1.5 V to 2.0 V vs. Ag/AgCl. Upon the
addition of the catalyst, two peaks were observed. An oxidation peak is observed at 1.45 V and is followed by a catalytic wave for water oxidation. This indicates that complex 15 can be effective as a catalyst for water oxidation.

A controlled potential bulk electrolysis experiment (Figure 7.11) was performed at 1.5 V (vs. Ag/AgCl) using a fluorine-doped tin oxide (FTO) plate as working electrode. A two compartment H-cell separated by a fine frit was used for these experiments. The working compartment of the electrochemical cell contained the FTO working electrode and the Ag/AgCl reference electrode. This compartment was filled with the catalyst (0.2 μmol) in MeCN/borate buffer (volume ratio = 1:9, 0.1 M, pH 8.0). The second compartment of the electrochemical cell contained the platinum wire auxiliary electrode and was filled with MeCN/borate buffer (1:9 v/v, 0.1 M, pH 8.0). Nitrogen was used as an internal standard. A control (blank) experiment was conducted where the working compartment contained no catalyst and only MeCN/borate buffer (1:9 v/v, 0.1 M, pH 8.0). Both experiments were run for 3 hours. During the 3 hour bulk electrolysis (1.5 V vs Ag/AgCl), a charge of -11.3 C was consumed and a turnover frequency (TON•h⁻¹) of 32 with a faradaic efficiency of 91%. Based on those data, this bimetallic cobalt complex can be defined as effective bifunctional catalyst for both proton reduction and water oxidation.
0.1M MeCN/borate buffer (pH 8), FTO as working electrode; Ag/AgCl as reference electrode; Pt wire as auxiliary electrode; Applied Potential at 1.5 V vs Ag/AgCl.

**Figure 7.11**

7.3.4 Proton reduction of mononuclear $[\text{Co}(L^\text{N2O})(\text{bpy})]$]  

An acid titration experiment was performed for the mononuclear catalyst by the addition of various equivalents of acetic acid (AcOH) to a solution of $[\text{Co}(L^\text{N2O})(\text{bpy})]$ in MeCN. An observed catalytic current of 150 $\mu$A was measured after addition of 20 equiv of AcOH as shown in Figure 7.12. The current enhancement current is lower than the current observed for the binuclear analogue $[\text{Co}_2(L^\text{N3O2})(\text{bpy})_2]\text{ClO}_4$ although at a lower potential of -1.5 V vs Ag/AgCl.
Cyclic voltammetry in MeCN with TBAPF$_6$ as supporting electrolyte, Ag/AgCl as reference electrode, glassy carbon as working electrode and Pt as the counter electrode. Acetic acid was used as acid source. Scan rate is 100mV/s.

The hydrogen produced by the catalyst 18 was measured by bulk electrolysis experiments in the presence of AcOH. Bulk electrolysis was conducted for three hours at -1.5 V vs Ag/AgCl and the head space gas (100 μL) was injected into the GC to record the amount of H$_2$ produced. The turnover number was calculated after background subtraction. Faradaic efficiency was calculated from the maximum charge consumed from the charge versus time plot during bulk electrolysis (shown as Figure 7.13). A turnover number (TON) of 35.4 after 3 h was calculated with 100 equiv of acid. Faradaic efficiency was significantly lower than the binuclear analogue at 64%. The results revealed a respectable TON but low faradaic efficiency. This could be an indication that
the [Co(L^N2O)(bpy)] (18) catalyst is either being transformed into a different species which is itself catalytic, the catalyst is undergoing other molecular processes, or the compound is a procatalyst that loses a ligand before catalysis occurs.

![Graph showing charge buildup versus time from bulk-electrolysis (BE) at -1.5 V vs. Ag/AgCl, (Hg pool as working electrode, Pt coil as counter electrode, Ag/AgCl as reference electrode).](image)

**Figure 7.13** Charge buildup versus time from bulk-electrolysis (BE) at -1.5 V vs. Ag/AgCl, (Hg pool as working electrode, Pt coil as counter electrode, Ag/AgCl as reference electrode).

During the catalytic process, the color of the solution changes from dark brown to light yellow. UV-visible spectra were taken before and after bulk electrolysis at -1.5 V to determine the robustness of the catalyst during catalysis (**Figure 7.14**). The spectrum obtained after electrolysis shows a significant disappearance of the two bands at 500 nm and 450 nm respectively. This is probably due to exchange of the bipyridine ligand with
acetate in solution, or perhaps the $L^{N2O}$ ligand has dissociated from the complex.

Regardless, it is clear that the identity of the catalyst changes during bulk electrolysis.

![UV-Visible spectra comparison](image.png)

**Figure 7.14** Comparison of the UV-Visible spectra before and after bulk-electrolysis (BE) at 1.5 V vs. Ag/AgCl

### 7.3.5 Proposed mechanism

The mono- and dinuclear cobalt(II) complexes (15 and 18) have similar ligand coordination environments, electronic structures, and electrochemical properties. However, the dicobalt complex 15 is a more robust and efficient catalyst for $H_2$ generation than complex 18. These results indicate that the second cobalt ion can stabilize the catalyst and improve catalytic efficiency.
Schemes 7.3 and 7.4 offer possible catalytic mechanisms to explain both proton reduction and water oxidation by the dicobalt complex 15. However, these proposals should be considered preliminary until further investigation with both experimental and computational methods. Importantly, DFT calculations are now underway in the lab of Prof. Bernhard Schlegel (Wayne State University) to determine the most energetically-feasible catalytic cycles for both processes.

**Scheme 7.3** Possible mechanism of electrocatalytic proton reduction.

**Scheme 7.4** Possible mechanism of electrocatalytic water oxidation.
Our lab successfully isolated a dicobalt(III)-peroxo complex with the 4,4\textsuperscript{‘}-dibromo-2,2\textsuperscript{‘}-bipyridine auxiliary ligand, as reported in Chapter 5. A similar peroxo complex may be an intermediate in the catalytic mechanism of electrocatalytic water oxidation (Scheme 7.4).

7.4 Conclusion

As demonstrated in this chapter, Co\textsubscript{2}(L\textsuperscript{3O2})(bpy\textsubscript{2})ClO\textsubscript{4} (15) and [Co(L\textsuperscript{2O})(bpy)] (18) are able to serve as electrocatalysts for H\textsubscript{2} generation under weakly acidic conditions. The dinuclear cobalt complex 15 is an efficient proton reduction catalyst, exhibiting a high turnover frequency (TON•h\textsuperscript{-1}) of 24.7 and faradaic efficiency of 86%. Comparison of TONs and efficiencies for the analogous mononuclear complex 18 suggests that the second Co(II) ion is essential to both stabilize the catalyst and facilitate reactivity. In addition, we explored the catalytic activity of dinuclear cobalt complex 15 toward water oxidation and found a turnover frequency (TON•h\textsuperscript{-1}) of 32 with a faradaic efficiency of 91%. Mechanistic studies involving DFT calculations are ongoing.
Table 7.2 Summary of X-ray crystallographic data collection and structure refinement

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>[Co(\text{L}^{2+}\text{O})(\text{bpy})] (18)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Empirical formula</strong></td>
<td>C_{41.91}H_{46.82}Cl_{3.82}CoN_{5}O_{3}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Formula weight</strong></td>
<td>863.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Crystal system</strong></td>
<td>monoclinic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Space group</strong></td>
<td>P2(_1)/c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>a [Å]</strong></td>
<td>18.11795(12)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b [Å]</strong></td>
<td>12.89174(9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>c [Å]</strong></td>
<td>18.53322(10)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[°]</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[°]</td>
<td>93.5186(6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[°]</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Volume [Å(^3)]</strong></td>
<td>4320.68(5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Z</strong></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(\rho_{\text{calc}}) [g/cm(^3)]</strong></td>
<td>1.327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Å)</td>
<td>1.5418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[mm(^{-3})]</td>
<td>5.631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>range [°]</td>
<td>8.36 to 148.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Reflections collected</strong></td>
<td>41446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Independent reflections</strong></td>
<td>(R_{\text{int}}) = 0.0439, (R_{\text{sigma}}) = 0.0295]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Data/restraints/parameters</strong></td>
<td>8684/6/519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Goodness-of-fit on (F^2)</strong></td>
<td>1.044</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(R1/wR2) indexes [I &gt;2σ(I)]</strong></td>
<td>(R_1 = 0.0624, wR_2 = 0.1801)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>(R1/wR2) indexes [all data]</strong></td>
<td>(R_1 = 0.0665, wR_2 = 0.1863)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
BIBLIOGRAPHY


(16) Springer, B. A.; Sli


(95) Lipscomb, J. D. *Current Opinion in Structural Biology* **2008**, *18*, 644.


(117) An analysis of five-coordinate CuCl2N3 structures in the Cambridge Structural Database revealed a median Cu-Cl distance of 2.31 Å.


(121) Lever, A. B. P. *Inorganic Electronic Spectroscopy*; Elsevier: Amsterdam, **1968**.


(137) Ragsdale, S. W.; Pierce, E. *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta - Proteins and Proteomics* **2008**, *1784*, 1873.


(171) The background feature was modeled as a simple Gaussian curve in order to avoid introducing spurious features into the experimental spectrum.


(179) O'Reilly, M. E.; Veige, A. S. Chemical Society Reviews 2014, 43, 6325.

(180) van Koten, G. Journal of Organometallic Chemistry 2013, 730, 156.

(181) Szabo, K. J. Topics in Organometallic Chemistry 2013, 40, 203.


(186) Hawk, J. L.; Craig, S. L. Topics in Organometallic Chemistry 2013, 40, 319.


(189) Liang, L.-C. Coordination Chemistry Reviews 2006, 250, 1152.


(272) Smith, D. A.; Ozerov, O. V. Chemical Communications 2011, 47, 10779.


(280) Rolle, C. J.; Hardcastle, K. I.; Soper, J. D. Inorganic Chemistry 2008, 47, 1892.


